NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: EASTERN HIGHLANDS

STATION: GOROKA

VOLUME No: 12

ACCESSION No: 496.

1959 - 1960

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: CORONA EH-P.
ACCESSION NO. 496
VOL, NO: 10: 1959-60 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 7

REPORT NO	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	HAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PAIROL
1] 1 00 1969-60	1- 14	B.S. GREEDY . CPO	MIKINDUNG CD.		11-8-58-28-8-58
0]2 (15- 58	R.B. HITKEN. P.O	LINGUAL US		7.8.59- 26. 9.59
3]4 11	59-97	g. E. FOWKE. CPO	BENA BONA CD		17.9.59-9.11.59
4 8 11	48-114	R. B. AITKEN P.O	KAMMUI CD		18.11.59-16.10.6
5/6	115-149	S.E. FOWKE CPO	upper asiaro cis		8.12.59-27-3.6
67 "	150-178	M.A.LYNCH. CPO	LOWER ASPRO CO		29.2.60-24.4.6
18 "	174-194	J.R. ANDREWS . CPD	MIRIMAN & ASIMED BRIBGE DANCO MREAS.		6.6.60 - 17.6.6
8	1				
]					
]				Section Section	
]					
]					
]/					
]					
]					
j				N. S. C.	
	Market				
1					
1			The state of the s	Victor Base	

PATROL REPORTS EASTERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT - 1959/60

GOROKA

Patrol No.	Patr	ol Conducted by	Area Patrolled
Goroka 1-5	9/60 B. J	. Creedy	Watabung Census Division
" 2-5	9/60 R. B	3. Aitken	Labogai Census Division
" 4-5	9/60 J. E	. Fowke	Bena Bena Census Division
" 5-5	9/60 R. B	. Aitken	Karimui Census Division
" 6-5	9/60 J. E	. Fowke	Upper Asaro Census Division
" 7-5	9/60 M. A	. Lynch	Lower Asaro Census Division
* 8-59	9/60 R. J	. Andrews	Mirima and the Asaro Bridge Daulo areas.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Report No. 1 of 1959/1960.
Patrol Conducted by D. C.
Area Patrolled WATABUSE CHIEFE DIVISION.
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans
Natives 1. Jane 1986
Duration—From. 3//1988to 38//19.
Number of Days
Did Medical Assistant Accompany
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services/19/19
Medical/19
Map Reference Satebury Comme Division-1 inch equals 2 miles.
Objects of Patrol
Director of Native At irs,
PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
/ /19 District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

F

XXXXXXXXX

The District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

14th August, 1959.

PATROL No.1-59/60 - MR. B.J. CREEDY, C.P.O. WATAZUFG CENSUS DIVISION

Your memorandum 30/2/1-162 (469) of 7th August, 1959, refers.

Receipt of Mr. Creedy's Patrol Report is acknowledged with thanks.

This report indicates that the native situation is satisfactory in the area patrolled, and that the patrol itself has been well conducted.

I agree that the activities of Councillors and village officials arbitrating customary disputes need to be watched.

I shall be interested to hear the result of your further investigations into the adjudications by Native Local Government Councillors.

Mr. Creedy's Camping Allowance Claim was not received with your memorandum, and I shall be glad if you will forward it in due course.

(A.A. Roberts)



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

30-2-1/162

IAH: bg

Dan

District Office, GOROKA Highlands District. Bastern

7th August, 1959

Director, Department of Native Affairs, KONEDOBU.

PATROL 1-59/60 - MR. B.J. CREEDY C.P.C. WATABING CENSUS DIVISION

Attached is Mr. Creedy's Patrol Report, together with a comprehensive covering memo by the A.D.O. GOROKA Sub-District. The patrol is the first of formally planned interim patrols to taxable areas which are not burdened with tax/census routine; I believe such patrols essential and every effort to maintain this policy will be made if the staff position allows.

l count the increasing emancipation of the female sex, particularly in areas where child betrothal has long been customary, to be the major cause of increased divorce. I do not agree that all domestic disputes concerning divorce, i.e. those where the dis-continuance of marriage is a matter of mutual consent, require our attention. Indeed I doubt if we could cope with them. At the same time a constant watch will be kept to ensure that Councillors and Village Officials who conventionally exhitnests customary disputes do not go beyond their roll to that arbitrate customary disputes do not go beyond their roll to that of an M.C.N.A.

- Further investigation is being made into the adjudications by AGULIZAKIVI-GWIVAHANI N.L.G. Councillors which are mentioned. The WATABUNG Census Division adjoins and is connected with the Council Area.
- 4. There has been some deforestation near vehicular roads. Elsewhere I believe that the post-administration increase in tree cover is most significant; older residents like Mesars. Taylor and Greathead agree.
- On implementation of the ELIMBARI Sub-District the WATABUNG Census Division (excluding 1,385 natives sharing KOREIPA Rest House who will be incorporated in Lower ASARO Census Division) will be administered from CHUAVE. This far more logical arrangement will withdraw the GOROIA Sub-District 19 miles from CHUAVE instead of 3 miles as at present.
- I support the remarks of the A.D.C. regarding the conduct of this patrol. Mr. CREEDY is becoming an increasingly satisfactory Officer and does a good job in all routine activity.

7. His Camping Allowance claim is attached for payment through the Department of Treasury TONEDOBY please.

(IAN A. HOLMES) Acting District Officer.

cc. A.D.O. GOROKA Sub-District.

30-2-1/6

IAH: bg

District Office, GOROKA Eastern Highlands Districts

7th August, 1959

Director.
Department of Native Iffairs, KONEDOBU.

WATABUNG CENSUS DIVISION

Attached is Mr. Creedy's Patrol Report, together with a comprehensive covering meno by the A.D.O. GOROKA Sub-District. The patrol is the first of formally planned interim patrols to taxable areas which are not burdened with tax/census routine; I believe such patrols essential and every effort to maintain this policy will be made if the staff position allows.

- I count the increasing emancipation of the female sex, particularly in areas where child betrothal has long been customary, to be the major cause of increased divorce. I do not sgree that all domestic disputes concerning divorce, i.e. those where the dis-continuance of marriage is a matter of mutual consent, require our attention. Indeed I doubt if we could cope with them. At the same time a constant watch will be kept to ensure that Councillors and Village Officials who conventionally arbitrate customary disputes do not go toyond their roll to that of an M.C.N.A.
- Further investigation is being made into the adjudications by AGULIZAKIVI-GWIVAHANI N.L.G. Councillors which are mentioned. The WATABUNG Census Division adjoins and is connected with the Council Area.
- 4. There has been some deforestation near vehicular roads. Elsewhere I believe that the post-administration increase in tree cover is most significant; older residents like Messrs. Taylor and Greathead agree.
- On implementation of the ELIMBARI Sul-District the WATABUNG Census Division (excluding 1,385 natives sharing KORKIFA Rest House who will be incorporated in Lower ASARO Census Division) will be administered from CHUAVE. This far more logical arrangement will withdraw the GOROKA Sub-District 19 miles from CHUAVE instead of 3 miles as at present.
- I support the remarks of the A.D.O. regarding the conduct of this patrol. Mr. CREEDY is becoming an increasingly satisfactory Officer and does a good job in all routine activity.
- 7. His Camping Allowance claim is attanced for payment through the Department of Treasury, KONEDOBU please.

(IAN A. HOLMES)
Acting District Officer.

cc. A.D.O. GOROKA Sub-District.

File: GSD 30-1-5/ 28 (58)

Sub-District Headquarters, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District.

31 July, 59.

District Officer, GOROKA.

od

n

S G

君

GOROKA PATROL REPORT NO.1 of 1959/60 WATABUNG CENSUS DIVISION: C.P.O. B.J.CREEDY.

Herewith in triplicate please find a report of Mr CREEDY's recent patrol to the WATABUNG area.

- 2. The patrol was leisurely and not burdened with Tax or Census routine. It was well received and the native situation appears to be good.
- 3. Re para. 9. Child exchange and increasing divorces appear to be a problem throughout the Sub-District. Child exchange in infancy can and should be discouraged by refusing to enter the child in the Register except with the true mother. As for divorce an insistence that all domestic disputes concerning divorce must come before a Government Officer plus talks to and with the people on this matter will help considerably.
- Re para 10
 4. Friction between Councillors and adjoining non-Council areas is unfortunately common. It is true that some Councillors were trying to set themselves up as superior beings, but this is being overcome and every effort being made to have Councillors and Village Officials look upon each other as equals.
- 5. Re para 24. I would hardly have thought the position worse than ten years ago. Re-afforestation will continue to be actively promoted throughout the Sub-District.
- 6. There appears to be a good case for an Aid Post at KOREIPAthis will be taken up with P.H.D., GOROKA.
- 7. Father KENYON is fully aware of the danger of over-zealousness by his teachers jeopardising good native relations when they are working. He will use his influence to have the position rectified.
- 8. Overall a very pleasing report of a well conducted patrol by this young officer. Claim for camping allowance is attached I presume that now claims are paid with salary that the old manner of presenting contingencies is still in force.

(K. W. DYER)
Assistant District Officer.

Mr B. J. CREEDY.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Sub-District Office, GOHOKA. Eastern Highlands District,

2

29 July, 59.

Assistant District Officer, GCROKA Sub-District, GCROKA-

GOROKA PATROL REPORT NO. 1 of 1959/60

Patrol Conducted by

: B.J. CREEDY, Cadet Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled

: WATABUNG Census Division.

Accompanied by

constable MONOPA.
Constable TOGAE.
Constable UNTUNAN.
Interpreter LAKI.
2 D. A. S. F. Assistants.

Duration

1 2.7.59 to 25.7.59

Last D.N. A. Patrol

1 25.3.99.

Objects of Patrol

: Routine Administration.

Hap Refurence

: WATABUNG Consus Division.

1 inch equals 2 miles.

(a) DIARY.

Thursday 2nd July, 1959.

Departed GOROKA par 2 ton truck for

WATABUNG Patrol Post.

Discussions with Village Officials as to

purpose of visit and hearing of their complaints.

Slept WATABUNG Patrol Fost.

Priday 3rd July, 1959.

Census Units of OIFANACEFA, KINDELMOROFA, KOFO. AVOKO. RORU, LAUNDI, GAFO lined medically examined and talks had with respective people.

Slept WaTABUNG Patrol Post.

IVAGU, KIRARION lined, medically examined and Malks with respective people.

Slept WATABUNG Patrol Post.

Sunday 5th July.

Observed.

Slept WATABUNG Patrol Post.

Monday 6th July.

Census Units of KONIMEIGULAVORO. KONTHELLELE, WAIFO, KOFAFALELE, YAME, NYAN AVOKO linea and modically examined.

Slept WATABUNG Patrol Post.

headey 7th July.

Day spent inspecting village hamlets.

Slept WATABUNG Patrol Post.

Inspection of remaining hemlets and hearing of warrous disputes.

Slopt WATABUNG Patrol Post.

Thursday Gtl. July.

done. Assistant District Officer, Mr K.W.DYER arrived in the afternoon and the rest of the day was spent with him settling disputes.

Slept MATABUIG Patrol Post-

Friday 10th July.

Departed WATABUNG Patrol Post for ATIRIO

Mast House.

Discussions with Village Officials. Comsus Units of KORUWAGU, KOMINIPARI, NIMALELE lined and medically examined.

Slept ATIRIO Rest House.

Saturday 11th July.

Gensus Units of INARUNGGUNAVI, OVARINGGE, NENGGIFA lined and medicially examined. Five minor disputes settled by arbitration in afternoon.

Slept ATIRIO Rest House.

Sunday 12th July.

Observed.

Slept ATIRIO Rest House.

Honday 13th July.

Inspection of village hamlets. Departed ATIRIO Rest House for KENALSCI Rest House.
Discussions with Village Officials.

Slept Kenanggi Rest House.

Buesday 14th July.

Census Units of WAPUKU, KETERAUPA, NIME, NERAGANAKU, KIPIPWA, BONGGIKU and NONDUGU lined and medically examined. Excellent turn-up with no absentees.

Slept KENANGGI Rest House.

Wednesday 15th July.

Inspection of village hamlets and numerous courts settled by arbitration. Six cases concerning CHUAVE natives sent to CHUAVE.

Slept KENANGGI Rest House.

Thursday 16th JILY.

Settlement of further disputes at KENANGGI Rest

House .

Departed KENANGGI Rest House in the afternoon for MOHDO Rest House. The rest House was in a dilapidated condition. The remainder of the day was spent in supervising the re-construction of Rest House and House Police.

Slept at MONDO Fest House.

Friday 17th July.

Discussions with Village Officials and people. Census Units of KOBOBWA, RAPAUPA, and KAMBIENGGWI lined and medically examined. Inspection of village hamlets.

Slept MCNDO Rest House.

Saturday 18th July.

Numerous disputes settled by arbitration. Slept MONDO Rest House.

Sunday 19th July.

Observed.

Slept MONDO Rest House.

Honday 20th July.

Departed MONDO Rest House for KENANGGI Rest House. Lutheran Mission School and Ald Post at Xenanggi inspected.

Slept KENANGGI Rest House.

Mesday Plat July.

Departed KENANGGI Rest House by CHUAVE Landrover for KOREIPA Rest House.

Discresions with Village Officials, supervision of cleaning up of Rest House and four disputes settled by arbitration.

Slept KOREIPA Hest House.

Wednesday 22nd July.

Census Units of GESAI, GINDINIWAFO, GUNO, LAFA' AUPA, LUMUFA and NOMBAGO lined and medically examined.

Slept KOREIPA Rest House.

Dursday 23rd July.

Census Units of LOLU, LOWANDI and GINTUFA lined and medically examined.

Inspection of four (4) Village hamlets.

Slept KOREIPA Rest House.

Priday 24th Jules

Day spent hearing and settling numerous disputes by arbitration.

Slept KOREIPA Rest House.

Saturday 25th July.

Deaprted KOREIPA Rest House for foot and Landrever for GOROKA.

Slept BOHOKA.

END OF DIARY.

(b) INTRODUCTION:

- This patrol was of a purely administrative nature and was not burdened with Census and Tax procedures. This allowed the writer to move from village to village, inspect gardens and hamlets and in general sit down with the people. The final result of this was that the writer considers that the people enjoyed this form of a patrol much more than a straight out official tax/census patrol. Upon arrival at each Rest House the purpose of the visit was explained to the headmen and people and upon karring learning that there was to be no tax on this patrol there appeared to be a brightaning up of faces. there appeared to be a brightening up of faces
- 2. The people of this Census Division live in the KOREIPA and MAIRI Valley. The KOREIPA is a main tributary of the ASARO and the MAIRI is a tributary of the WAHGE River. The MAIRI itself has numerous tributaries and numerous people also live

the KONEIPA is separated from the MAIRI by a high mountain range reaching an altitude of approximately 9,500 feet.

- 3. The Terrain of the area generally consists of steeply pitched ridges separated by numerous small streams. There is very little level ground anywhere in the census Division .
- this Consus Division is bounded by five other Census Divisions. These are the Lower ASARO, Upper ASARO, UNGGAI, NAMBAIYUFA and CHUAVE. The latter two are administered from C'WAVE Sub-District Station.
- 5. All the people speak a language known as SIANI. The language is also spoken in the UNGGAI and NAMBAIYUFA Census Divisions with numerous minor variations from place to place This
- 6. The total population of this area as from the last Census Patrol is 7,558. This population is divided up into seven groups.:

KOMONGGU KORFIPA MONDO ONA-KETO KOMIGARIGA YAMOFEI KEM AN IMOB.

(c) NATIVE SITUATION.

- 7. Although the writer spent only three weeks in the Census Division he received the impression that the native situation was very good, and was not just a show put on for the three weeks.
- 8. At all Rest Houses the patrol received a very cordial reception. This was generally in the form of a headmen lined in front of the land House with a choir of schoolchildren in the background.
- 9. Unfortunately throughout this Causus Division divorces and exchanging of children are becoming much too prevalent. The main reasons for this are:

 (a) growing female emancipation
 (b) Misuse of Luluai and Tultul powers by certain

headmen. During the lining of all Census Units on this patrol the writer did a survey of how many divorces had occurred since the census Patrol of 1958. This revealed that during the last 15 months 116 divorces had been granted of which over 90% were granted by village headmen.

(4) AGRICULTURE STUCK AND FISHERIES.

- (13) The only cash crop in this area is coffee, which is being grown extensively. One male native, BIMAI of YAME, Census Unit has approximately 3,500 trees the majority of which are at present bearing. This native employs 10 other natives and is rumoured to collect between £75 and £100 per month from his coffee.
- (14) No coffee census was carried out by the writer as a D. A.S.F. Officer had just completed a coffee census of the area.
- (15) This area is visited regularly at fortnightly intervals by two European coffee buyers. These buyers ares(a) R. A. SEARS & Co. GOROKA.
 (b) Collins & Leavy, GOROKA.
- (16) Other cash crops such as passionfruit, peanuts and european vegetables are grown, but these are of very minor significance as they are all dependant on market facilities which are very poor at the present time.
- (17) Should a ready market for the above crops be obtained it would benefit these people immensely.
- (18) Native livestock consists mainly of poor quality pigs and similarly classed fowls. The disease incidence amongst pigs was found to be very high. The most common diseases appear to be anthrex, pneumonia and worm infestation.
- (19) The pig is not used by these people as a constant meat supply but is kept for prestige value and ceremonial occasions. The pig is also very important in the native "bride price".
- (20) The feeding technique for the pig is sweet potato in the morning and afternoon given to them to the morning by the female natives. For the rest of the day he is allowed to room and fend for himself. At night pigs are generally locked up, in the females house where it sleeps.
- (21) There are no rish ponds in the area.
- (22) On investigation into different crops it was revealed that bananas, sugar cane and yan are planted, cared for and harvested by the males. All other crops are the responsibility of the females.
- (23) Erosion is apparent but not a serious problem in this area.

(e) FORESTHY

(24) Tree resources in the lowland area are being quickly depleted. The situation is such now that future generations are going to have an acute timber problem.

(25) Only a very small amount of replanting is being carried out. The main tree species being phanted is the Casuarina VILLAGES AND HOUSING.
(26) All villages in this Census Division were inspected

(1) (26) All villages in this Census Division were inspected by the writer. Allwere found to be on the border line of being good or bad.

(27) For a list of houses and latrines in different villages and instructions given to the headman of these villages see Appendix A.

(28) A minimum requirement of one latrine to every two houses was set by the writer and this was completed in all villages not already having the above number.

(29) Before the advent of the Suropean the house; of this people were the squat bound style. Since his coming the majority of the houses have been changed to a high squat square house.

(g) VILLAGE OF ICIALS

The WATABUNG Census Division has one official for every 125 head of population. As with certain other afeas a great number are administratively usaless. In numerous cases we find the young fultul the power in the line

A survey of the above headmen revealed that only 30% were able to speak pidgin.

32. Natives NEMASIA-BORO of GINDIWAFO Census Unit and AKUMAKU-KOMBINE of LAFA' AUFA Census Unit are recommended to be appointed fultuls by the writer. GINDIWIWAFO Census Unit has no headsmen and LAFA' AUFA Census Unit has no Tultul. Both of the above natives are the choice of their respective lines and both appear to be quite competent of upholding their duties.

For a list of headmen see Appendix "B". 33.

(h) ROADS AND BRIDGES.

34. SHEEKEXIEXEE The main Highland Highway passes through the Census Division and probably the most difficult section to maintain is this part. The round climbs up the side of the KOREIPA Valley, over the DAULO Pass (altitude 8,170 feet) and then down to the MAIRI Valley. It is a winding road and in many places the soil is inclined to friability. Thus over the years the people of this Census Division have had a heavy task in maintaining the road.

35. In general these people appreciate the benefit that this road gives to them.

36. During the patrol the section of road from DATA to the CHUATE border was paced by the writer for information concerned with the District Commissioner's requirement for all roads in thin Sub-District.

37. The only foot-tracks used by this patrol were from KENANGGI to MONDO (good) and from the main road to KOREIPA (Bad) This patrol had the misfortume to have to walk along the latter track directly after a heavy shower of rain. The result was that footholds had to be built down the steep hill just before the Rest House.

38. Tere are numerous bridges along the main highway and all are in reasonable condition.

(1) POLICE

39. Four members of the Royal Papuan and New Guinea Constabulary accompanied the patrol and all carried out their duties satisfactorily. Individual reports have been forwarded direct to the Commissioner of Police PORT MORESET.

40. WATABUNG, ATITIO, and KENANGGI Rest Houses upon the arrival of the patrol were found to be in excellent condition.

Upon arrival at MONDO and KOREIPE the patrol spent time improving the recenstruction of certain parts. At MONDO Rest House "kunai was placed on one side of the roof and a new inside wall built.

41. In general these people do not seem to have the pride in their Rest Houses as is noticeable in other Census Divisions.

NATIVE DISPUTES

42. At all Rest Houses numerous minor disputes were brought to the attention of the patrol. All of the above were settled satisfactorily by arbitration.

43. Only one case necessary for C.N.A. action was sent to GCROKA.

the inree native land disputes were brought to the attention of the patrol. These have been recorded and will be forwarded to the Native Lands Commissioner as soon as possible.

1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1

45. This area is patrilineal in its customs of descent and inheritance and is patrilocal with regard to marriage customs. Descent groups in this area seem to be comprised of a pharaty of Clans divided into Sub-Glans and patrilineages all being exogamous with each other.

B.J. CREEDY) Cadet Patrol Officer.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of	en Highlands	Report No. Goroka	2/09-00
Patrol Conducted by	R. D. Altken I	Patrol Officer	
Area Patrolled	Labogai Cene	sus Division	
Patrol Accompanied by	EuropeansNil		
	Natives Police 5	Interpreters I	
Duration-From/			
	Number of Days	Thirty fo	U.T.
Did Medical Assistant	Accompany ?		
Last Patrol to Area by-	-District Services	19.58	
	Medical/.	/18	
Map Reference	Map of the Labor	gai Census Division	
Cojects of Patrol	ensus revision a neets, and genera	nd compilation of ta	z census
Director of Native Affa	irs,		
PORT MORESBY.			
			/
		Forwarded, please.	usland
11.11 59		Cane	A11
"////194/		01	District Consolidate
11/11/19 59	- 4	af	District Officials
	Damaga Campangation		District Official Market
Amount Paid for War		£	District Official Market
Amount Paid for War Amount Paid from D.N	N.E. Trust Fund	£	District Official de
Amount Paid for War Amount Paid from D.N	N.E. Trust Fund	£	District Official de
Amount Paid for War Amount Paid from D.N. Amount Paid from P.E.	N.E. Trust Fund D.P. Trust Fund	£	
Amount Paid for War Amount Paid from D.N. Amount Paid from P.E.	N.E. Trust Fund D.P. Trust Fund	£	

24th November, 1959.

District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

PATROL GOROKA 2/59-60 - LABOGAI.

I agree with the Assistant District Officer that the people should assist with porterage when they have attained sufficient contact to be trusted with the cargo. Patrols are specifically for their benefit and they should be prepared to render assistance as required.

Village Officials is not confined to the Labogai Census Division. The wonder is that this form of Direct Rule has been sucremental at all amongst a people whose traditional form of leadership is so opposed to the principle as introduced by the German Administration.

There is no objection to clan leaders settling minor disputes with or without the arbitration of the patrolling Officer.

The co-operation between the Administration and the Missions in the area is highly commendable and the good work being done by all denominations is noted.

The commercial attitude of the native people to Mission activity is interesting in relation to Dr. Lawrence's Report on Cargo Cult in Madang. I hope to send you a copy as soon as same are reneced.

Whilst the mortality ratio is bad, the influenza epidemic had serious repercussions in most Bistricts.

A neat and comprehensive report.

(A. A. Roberts.)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

67-13-3.1

In Reply Please Quote

No. 30-2-1.

IAh: mob.



District Office, GOROKA: Eastern Highlands District.

11th November, 1959.

The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
K O N E D O B U.

Subject : Patrol GOROKA 2/59-60 - LABOGAT Census Division.

Attached is the above Patrol Report, Village Population Register and Camping Allowance claim.

- 2. Also a comprehensive covering memo by the Assistant District Officer, GONOKA Sub-District, which adequately covers the patrol.
 - 3. Comments in paragraph 21 on the agricultural unattractiveness of the virtually "waste and vacant" HEPOANA area, recommended previously for possible economic development and/or CHIMBU resettlement, are at variance with previous reports of its fertility.
- 4. "The anthrax like disease" of para. 22 is believed by the Veterinary Officer to be endemic anthrax, the spread of which has increased since Administration influence ensured greater freedom of movement.
- 5. A birth rate of 4.8% and a gradually increasing natural increase rate is not entirely unsatisfactory and postulates a considerable population increase when needed medical services can be provided.
- 6. Some avoidable spelling errors do not detract from this informative and well-presented report.

(IAN A. HOLMES)
Acting District Officer.

c.c. Assistant District Officer, G O R O K A.

c.c. Patrol Officer-in-Charge,
LUFA.
Eastern Highlands District.

Charity win Reserved

IAH: mob.

30-2-1.

District Office, Eastern Highlands District.

11th November, 1959.

The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

Subject: Patrol GOROKA 2/59-60 - LABOGAI Census Division.

Mr. R.E. AITKEN, Patrol Officer.

Attached is the above Patrol Report, Village Population Register and Camping Allowance claim.

- 2. Also a comprehensive covering memo by the Assistant District Officer, GOROKA Sub-District, which adequately covers the patrol.
- 3. Comments in paragraph 21 on the agricultural unattractiveness of the virtually "waste and vacent" HEROANA area, recommended previously for possible economic development and/or CHIMBU resettlement, are at variance with previous reports of its fertility.
- 4. "The anthrex like disease" of para. 22 is believed by the Veterinary Officer to be endemie anthrax, the spread of which has increased since Administration influence ensured greater freedom of movement.
- 5. A birth rate of 4.8% and a gradually increasing natural increase rate is not entirely unsatisfactory and postulates a considerable population increase when needed medical services can be provided. their advancemen
- 6. Some avoidable spelling errors do not detract from this informative and well-presented report.

(IAN A. FOLMES)
Acting District Officer.

y sork can be done by having an agricultural a-accompanying a patrol-establishing nurseri

Assistant District Officer, GOROKA.

Patrol Officer-in-Charge, C.C. LUFA.
Eastern Highlands District.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA & NEW GUINEA

30-1-4/58(218)

Sub-District Office, GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

3rd November 1959

District Officer,

Patrol Goroka 2/56-60 - LABOGAI CENSUS DIVISION. LUPA. GOROKA - PATROL OFFICER R.B. AITKEN.

Attached hereto is Mr. Aitken's report of his recent patrol to the LABOGAI Census Division. The patrol appears to have been well conducted and thorough. The report is well presented, informative and a credit to this young officer.

- (2) Special comments are as follows:-
- Parg.4. There has been a European medical assistant at Lufa for only little over 12 months time and patience will help overcome apathy towards obtaining hospital benefits.
- Para.8(11) Communications are desirable but I do not consider needs essential at present for the initial establishment of some coffee in this area. These people are no worse off than many coffee producing areas of the Morobe and Madang Districts. Coffee is non-perishable and in relation to weight a fairly high cash value so that hand porterage can be used and the people should be made to realise they will have to do this to obtain money necessary for their advancement. An agricultural extension officer working in the area and trainees to supervise would be most desirable but if this is not possible I still consider much introductory work can be done by having an agricultural trainee-accompanying a patrol-establishing nurseries and preparing plots of about gave agreeable to trainees accompanying D.N.A. patrols. Mr. Montgomery D.A.S.F. Extension Officer, is proceeding to Lufa to-day for several weeks and his services will be most welcome.

 Infant Welfare work is conducted by a Sister who regularly visits Lufa from Boroka. For areas not readily accessible by road, I think, increased medical patrolling and the establishment of more Aid Posts would be the best assistance we can offer at present.
- Para.16

 The school conducted by Rev.B. Wertz has been closed through lack of a teacher. It is indeed a great pity to see such a fine building available goes to waste.
- Para. 27 Staff shortage appears to be the main reason

Para.27: for difficulty in establishing further aid-posts.
Priority should be given for an aid post to serve
LIBOREI, GUSA, GUWASA, MENGINO and MAIMAFA rest
houses where the death rate is high and medical
treatment not readily available.

Para. 28:

People should be encouraged to assist in carrying as soon as possible. Population statistics for Rest Houses from UBAGUBI to GUWASA show sufficient able-bodied men available. At most only a small permanent line should be engaged - these being supplemented by local carriers.

Para U.31 An interesting theory. Mr. Aitken will be visiting the KARAMUI later this month.

(3) In general a good patrol showing a satisfactory native situation in this relatively backward and little developed area. Copies of census figures are attached. Camping allowance is forwarded herewith.

(K. W. Dyer.)
Assistant District Officer.

anclosures.

CC. POIC LUFA

PERCEIPORY OF PAPUA AND NEW CUINEA

Lufa Patrol Post Goroka Sub-District, Eastern Highlands District. I.10.59

PATROL RUPORT - SOROKA NO 1 OF 1989/60 LABORAL CRESUS DIVISION

Patrol Conducted by:-

Area Patrolled:-

Patrol Accompanied by:-

Duration of Patrol:-

Last Mative Affairs Patrol to the area:-

Last Medical Patrol:-

Map Raference:-

Objects of Patrol:-

Results of Patrol:-

R. R. Aithen, Patrol Officer.

Labogai Census Division

Taropeans - Wil Matives - Police 5 Interpreters I

7.8.59 to 28.8.59 9.169.50 to 20.9.59

Thirty four days

September 1958

September 1958

Map of " Territory to be Administered by Lufs Patrol Post" dated 19th, May 1955

Census revision, compile tax cercus sheets and General Administration.

Recorded Herein.

R. B. att

R. L. Aitken

Lufa Patrol Post Goroka Sub-District

PACEOL DIATY

Friday 7th. Aug.

Departed Lufa Octobra. inspected vehicular rold to Gono. Visited Rev. D. Wertz at Gono and proceeded on to HELSINO; arrived 1700 hrs. weather very bad with rain and mountain mists.

Slept at MERCINO

Saturday Sth.

Censused EDOTTO, KTOVY FOTT, LT ILO, and OPARATU. Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets.

Slept at MENGING

Sunday 9th.

Departed Mengino OSOChrs. arrived I. WORKVI OSDChrs. Censused ETABA and KASAFF. Talked with Village Officials

Slept at FIAMOTOVI

Monday 10th.

Departed Fiamotuvi 0800hrs. inspected villages enroute and arrived HEGETRU 1000hrs. Census of UAI, NAME and FO'UMU.

Slopt at HIVE THE

Tuesday IIth.

Census of CSMVA, KEMTLAGA, KORA and ISE. Talked with Village Officials and inspected villages.

Slept at HEGETRU

Wednesday I2th.

Departed HEWATRU to Mani Shrs. Censused UWASA, ORIVERU and RARO. Talked with natives

Slept at MANI

Muraday Isth

Mani to Adory to minutes Censused RANKVE and ELI'ILABA.

Slept at AGCTO

Friday 14th.

Censused remaining units at ACOTU. Talked with Native Medical Orderly and Village Officials

Slept at ACOTU.

Saturday 15th.

AGOTU to MANI, 2 hrs. Census of AMENAMO, UAVINA and LOWAI. Rain afternoon. Talked with village natives,

Slapt at MANI

Sunday ISth.

MANT to ASTLU Shrs. rain and mist all day Day observed.

Slept at AGILU.

Monday I7th.

Census of AGIBU and KIODI. Rain and mist in afternoon. Tylked with Village Officials.

Slept at LAIBU

Tuesday ISth.

AGTEU to UBARUBI 2.30 hrs. Census of Yanabisa, Faiyu and Hakwoi. Talked with the Village Officials about the Medical Aid Post. Arranged for a permanent Carrier line. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at UBAGUEI

Wednesday 19th.

Whagabi to Reroana 9.30 hrs. A long walk with rain mist onf leaches all day.

Slept at Teroana.

Thursday 20th.

Census of FATYA, FULEE and ADUMO. Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets. Must evening had a long discussion with a native from the Middle Pio area. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at Heroana.

Triday SIst.

Mercana to Bush camp 2. 50hrs. rain in the afternoon.

Slept under canvas.

Saturday 22nd.

Labour line with local natives worked at clearing a rough bush track. Rain in the morning and afternoon.

Slept at Bush Camp.

Sunday 23rd.

Bush Camp to Ubagubi 5.15. hrs.. Pain in afternoon.

Slept at UBAGUBI

Monday 24th.

UBAGUBI to MAIVA 2.30 h c.. Census of AIGUWA FAMIL and ORARATU. Talked with Village Officials Bain and slight mist in the afterpoor.

Slept at MAIVA

Tuesday 35th.

MAIVA to GUWASA 5 hrs. Mist and vain in the afternoon.

Slept at GUWASA.

Wednesday 26th.

Guwasa to MENGINO 0715hrs. to 1250 hrs.. Censused LAULI and ABIAGERIMA. Intermitent bein in the afternoon.

Slept at MENGINO.

Thursday 27th.

ME SINO to MAINARU 3 hrs.. Cersused LIONI, HAUNUMANU and GUSEREI. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at MAIMAFU

Friday 28th

Main body of the Patrol left at Mainsfu to proceed independently to GUWASA. The writer with two police to AGIBU 9. 15hrs. Rein in the afternoon.

Slept at AGIDU

Departed ACIBU 0630hrs. arrived Gono 1150.hrs.drove with Rev. B. Wertz to Lufa.

At Lufa.

Sunday 30th.

Saturday 29th.

At anded to Office duties at Lufa.

At Luiza,

Monday Sist.

Atterded to office duties at Lufa.

At Lufa.

Presdat Ist. Sept.

Drove to Goroka for the Annual Department of Native Affairs Feild Staff Conference.

At Goroka.

Wednesday 2nd. to Monday the 7th.

At Goroka.

Tuesday 8th

Attended to office duties at Lura.

At Lufa

Wednesday 9th.

Lufa to Mengino 6hrs.

Slept at MENGINO.

Thursday Ioth.

MENGINO to GUWASA 9.30 hrg.

Friday IIth.

Slept at MENGINO.

Census of MEBI, MAUGA, RUHAKUMO, LABUGIMO, KUBI and ORAI. Talked with the Village Officials, Weather fine.

Slept at GUWASA.

Saturday 12th.

Departed Guyasa 0750hrs. arrived GUSA 0920hrs. Census of KATYABI and GUSA. Inspected hamlets and talked with several ratives. Slight rain in the evening.

Slept at Gusa.

Gusa to Liborei 2.30hrs.. Census KORAand LIBOREI. Talked with Village Officials and natives.

Slept at LIBOREI.

Liborei to MANI NoIII I-50hrs. . Census of KUMARI, FIMONE and AGONIMIABA. Rain in the late evening.

Slept at MANI.

Mani to Ubagubi to check on village aid post thonce to Agibu - total walking time 5.50hrs. Main party of the patrol went direct Mani to Agibu.

Slept at Agibu.

Sunday ISth.

Monday 14th.

Tuesday ISth.

1 2

)

Wednesday 16th.

AGIEU to AGOTU Shre did C.I.235 investigation in to an application by the Lutheran Mission. Convened the Court for Native Affairs under Reg84 (2).

Slept at ACOTU

Agotu to -ONO - OSIS to ISOOhrs. Census of GUILEVE and MAGIALI. Visited Rev B. Wertz in the evening.

Slept at GONO

Conducted census all day.

Slept at GONO

Completed census of the Gono groups and had a long talk with the Village Officials regarding their obligations to the Administration and to the native peoples under them.

Slept at GONO

Cono to BERA the main body of the Patrol by foot wyself by motorbike and foot. Census of BEHA, HODALI and KIOVI I. Talked to the natives about medical benifits.

Elept at BEHA.

Mad of the Patrol at Lufa

Thursday 17th.

Friday 18th.

Saturday 19th.

Sunday Both.

Monday Blat

TRODUCTION I) The Labogai Census Division is bounded on the north by the Asaro river, which, after being joined by the Wahgi river is called the Tuz. To the west a series of unpopulated ridges joins the Labogai to the Karimui. To the south there is a range of mountains, which, at its western extremity curves to the north to link itself to lit.

Michel so forming both the western and southern boundaries. 2) The topography of the area is severely enroded lime-stone uplifts and folds, with a drainage pattern filwing generally north to the Tua river, were it turns and flows to the west south west. Vegetation is mainly secondary and primary tropical rain forest interspread with a variety of palms and ferns. Soil types have a high humus content and are capable of excellent production. Except for the Heroana region all areas are well drained. MATIVE AFFAIRS The Labogai Census Division, as an individual unit, was created in 1955 by Patrol Officer J. Tayor. Perceptously it had been given intermittent attention from the Patrol Officer at Henganofi and at Kuminava (now Okapa, The initial census was compiled in 1949 and completed in 1951. Tribal fighting ceased in about 1954 and the area was derestricted completely in 1956. 4) Matives which are censused from Lufa, Beha and Gono rest houses, are daya cing both politically and economically. However, despite the fact that there is a concentrated effort by the Murper of soical Assistant at Lufa and by a acvernment supported aid post at Gono the natives are slow in accepting the Administrations hospitality in medical benefits. The Village Official system is at present adequate to cope with the rate of advancement; however there have been several incidents of corruption which resulted in the imprisonment of a luluci and a tul tul from the Gono Area. When speaking to the natives emphasis was laid on the work which village officials had to do, and the importance of the example which they set to the community.) Buropean influence stems mainly from the various missions with in the area. Native attitudes to these people are outlined in paragraph IS. It is suffice to say that towards the Administration the natives of the Labogai Ceneus Division show a respect and trust that has been induced by a peaceful but firm administration. Although the peoples have been censused since 1949 there has not been the development which has occurred in other parts of the district. Poor communications and contact which is limited to the Department of Native Affairs, missions and to a slight degree Public Health have been the cause of this. The has been little economic development which rould in turn rive stimulus to social development; and the fear of sordery which is prominent in some places is restrictive to politically dvancement. 6) Orly those cases both criminal and civil which were either too complicated or of too reat a magnitude for the village people to settle are brought before the Patyol Officer. I gained the impression that on several occasions Village Officials brought forward old disputes to be arbitrated upon because they thought they would not be doing their job if there were no "courts".

7) The natives, although they are appreciative of the rains which the Administration brings, gave the writer the impression that they thought that our visits were merely transient; and in as much did not really effect their basic customs or way of life. In summarizing the peoples of the Labogai area are a primative, backward group: but nevertheless capable of advancement under a firm secure administration. I) Communications are at present unstisfactory for a virile economic community. However, the task of constructing a vehicular road through the area is of such a magnitude, that only a paid labour line working in conjunction with heavy equipment would be economical in terms of native goodwill.

II) The establishment of a permanent cash crop, such as coffee, with adequate supervision from planting to perteting. There is sufficient arrable land for individual planting by the native people.

III) The extension of Public Scalth social services (infant welfare), which at present terminates at Lufa, and an increase in the number of Village Aid Fosts in the area (two Administration and one government supported). ernment supported). ROADS AND ERIDES 9) At present there is only one vehicular read of approximately fifteen miles length within the Labogai Census Division. This is an extention of the main Goroka Lufa road. It is of medium to excessive grades and for the most is poorly surfaced with hand broken limestone. Little use is made of this road by Administration vehicula, traffic comisting weight from the Poits. Little use is made of this road by Administration vehicals, traffic orriginating mainly from the Faith mission at Gono or the Faith mission at Fudidi. At present the road is in a reasonable state of repair.

10) Between all other centres of population within the area, communication is by foot along cleared and partly graded tracks. Considering the degree of contact which these people have had, it is pleasing to see the amount of work which they have done to the roads within their area. Of the many rivers which the Patrol crossed there were but a few which were unbridged. The bridges in general were new or of good repair. II) At this juncture I would consider it to be unsound for the Administration to extend vehicular roads into this area. Until such times as lufa Patrol Post has reasonable transport, and is represented by all departments, it would be an uneconomical burden to the natives to build a road. In comparison with the amount of effort needed in the initial construction, the Petrol Officer and Medical Assistant, could not hope to give the officer and Medical Assistant, could deserve. The in general were new or of good repair. Officer and Medical Assistant; could not hope to give people as much attention as they would deserve. The building of a motor cycle track throughout the Census Division would be a complete waste of time, energy an aterials. WISSIONS Is) At present there are three different missions which are working in the area. Rev. L. Werts of the Faith mission has had a lease of approximately twenty one scres of land at Gono since 1953. Rev H. Sellars, nico of the Faith dission has submitted an application for an other lease near Lufa for approximately sixteen acres. Both these men are extensly competent and have had considerable ISSIONS Cont. and varied experience in mission work. Is) The Lutherra mission have applied for several different leases near Agotu rest house, and intend if possible to catablish a permanent station which would be supplied by air craft. At present there is only one native evangelist in the area. The Seven Day Adventist mission have applies for TA) The Seven Day Adventist mission have applied to two leases here, one near Lufa and the other at Agotu rest house in close proximity to the Lutheran lease. It is their intention that both these stations will be a their intention that both these stations will be a their intention of the confidence of the parties of th he staffed by native evangelists only. Pastors L. Barnard and L. Were have recently been through this area but their main object was to conduct a medical patrol in the Karimui area. Is Relationships between the missions and the Administration is based on a sound official and social bases with cooperation between the two smooth and efficient.

Solver intermission relationships are, although amiable enough, slightly strained at times. IC) Many of the natives have a suspicions and commercial attitude towards missionaries in this area; and it is at times exceedingly disheartening to all those concerned. Rev. H. Sellars is still introducing his mission to the natives. Tutheran and Seven Day Adventist native evargelists have never had a large following, and the Rev. B. Warts whos mission has been the most compotent in the past has received a pajor set-back in his school boys, eleven in number, leaving him in choice of village life. IV) I would consider this attitude to be complementary to a native peoples who had little Administration contact and little economic, social or political development.

One cannot expect a primative people to develope in one direction without a corresponding development in other process. other spheres. ACTION THE AND LIVESPOON TS) As previously mentioned, except for a small area around core and bufa there have been no cash cross grow here. The Department of Agriculture has never shown any interest in the area and there never has been a patrol from this department through the census givision; in fact the total time spent by an extention officer here is about two days. Is) In considering the increased number of peoples the visit the more advanced areas of this district and in comprison with their own villages it is to be expected that the Alministrations store of gotswill will di minish. 20) Through at the course of the Pitrot it was necessary to travel over lost of the footbracks either two or three times. In doing so Thoseane quite familiar with the topographed would be inclined to disagree ith previous officers and would be inclined to disagree ith previous officers and described this spee as being without prospects. The drainage pattern is roughly south to north, with several high countains and all of the region is covered with

AGRICULTURE AND LIVER TOOK Cont. dense forest. Thus one is firstly inclined to gain a wrong impression of the area. However there is ample virging soil of a reasonable slape - angle of up to twenty degrees - available for the cultivation of each crops. SI) Although introduced vegetables are rather scarse there is an atundance of him quality mative foods.

Agriculturally the poorest area in the Census Rivision is Nordan which I estimate to have a rainfall of near 200 inches per annum. Combined with poor drainage this factor makes cultivation extremely difficult. In all probability the area which has the most potential, and perhaps even enough for a European planter, would be Mengino No.II. There, is a large valley, about two miles broad, with undulating slopes covered with heavy timber. 22) Again excepting for the area around Lufa and Gono. native livestock is extemely poor, there being few pipe and practically no none. The natives claim that about fifteen to sixteen years ago, a disease, which has symtoms similar to anthrax, began to affect their pigs, and since then has steadily depleted the number of enimals in the area. This disease has been a common complaint in several other areas throught the Lufa Administrative Area, but as of yet no officer qualified in animal husbandary has examined any of the pigs.

Several natives own goats, but they do not affect the general pattern of livestock. The Rve. h. Wertz at Gono owns lorses, pigs, cattle, goats, tukeys ducks and hens, and sells a portion of his stock to the local natives. DIGAL AND HEALTS there were 349 deaths in the Labogai Census Division last year. Even though there is still an increase in the population this figure is to veiwed with concern, Factors which I attribute to this figurears: a severe epidemic of influence, with only three first aid stations in the area (two village aid posts and a mission aid post) plus the hespital at Lufa to treat patients, and the fear of sorcery which procludes natives making long journies to aid posts. The Tue river which borders the area is at points below these thousand feet and is malarial, many of the ratives having contracted this disease. disease. many of the natives do not live in hanlets, but rather in bush houses cultivating small gardens, and suplementing their food supplies with wild ruts and fruit. His in as opposed to natives cultivating nuts and eating them. Many of these people have distonded stonachs and are in por pursical condition. the area, that being conducted by Mr. J. McClaydon under the bare visio of Mr. P. O. Burnet. Sowerer the primary object of this patrol was to give anti yews injections and not a general medical survey. 05) Two medical cases were sent to Goroka for treetment; on Mengino Mo.II a woman with a large goitre was sent

TEDICAL AND WHALTH Cont. with the fremulum linewas of its tongue attached to its lower lip causing the tongue to swell to one and a half inches in thickness, was also successfully operated upon. Note these cases should enhance the government medical reputation. in the respective areas. being too few Village sid posts, at least another three will be required, and their effectiveness being learend by the fear of sorcery. Prior to 1959 all catrols had a permanent carrier line throughout the Census Division. However this year a permanent line was used only from Ubagubi rest house till the patrol was completed. I would recommend that in 1960 a permanent line be used only from Ubagubi till the Patrol reaches Guwasa.

THE HIDDLE FIG AREA

rest house.

26) Mr.P.C. J.J.Pickrel wrote in his report of IDES that the Wari hamlet was only a days walk from Heroana rest house, but in reading Mr. P.O. I.D. burnets report and in speaking to the local natives I found that it would have taken four days to go and come back. At the time the delay could not be spared and instead a native from that area, who was working at Infa Patrol Post, was sent on shead and brought back the one and only native that he could find. During a long conversation with the man I roughly traced out several rehealogys of mersons from the area and found that: the numbers of single men by far outnumber the single women, and that there was evidence of inbreeding amongst the people.

were orriginally from further scath in Papus and that many years ago they migrated north in order to establish links in the trade route to the Mighlands. This theory is held out by reports from Labogai natives that they obtained Mother of pearl and girigini shell from Heroan. Aglance at the map of this region will show that Heroana itself is compttetely out of line with the poulation pattern of the rest of the Census Division. These too I believe mi rated to this area in order to establish another link in the route. route.

old in their more efficient forms of communication and in their more efficient forms of communication come the colors of the trade route. This removed the means of livelihood from the Middle Fig natives means of livelihood from the Middle Fig natives and so today the are either migrating back to Papua or are trying to else out a miserable existence on sago. This would explain how once there was a virile population. This would explain how once there was a virile population here — as is evidenced by Eurnets report of large of gardens in 1957 and now how it is being depleted — note the migration of the Waiyama clan of about 100 persons to Papua. This theory becomes more feasable

10 MIDDLE FTO AREA CORT. when one considers that the European prices for mother of pearl shell was at least four pigs plus a large amount of food stuffs. 32) Further detailed investigation will be carried out into this theory when the writer next patrols the Mariani area, which I believe to be in much the same position. CENSUS AND STATISTICS the 1958 census revision of the Labogai Census I) Birth rate: 48 (in one thousand.

II) Death rate 32 in one thousand.

III) Natural increase: 16 in one thousand.

IV) Increase in birth rate since IDES:

8 in one thousand. V) Increase in death rat since 1958 : 18.47 in one thousand. VI) Increase since I: 57 in deathrate: 7.I in one thousand.

Decrease in natural increase since
1958: 4.28 in one thousand. is still increaseing but at a much slower rate than previously. An exceedingly high death rate of 349 persons is the cause of it. The majority of deaths were caused by a severe epidmic of influenza which took a heavy toll in the more backward areas not served by village sid posts. they are not the hereditary owners of; this being an aftermath of the disruption caused by tribal fighting. It will be several years before they are properly settled. (Note as per circular instruction only those migrations in and out of the Cenaus Division are shown on the village population register, thus these internal movements will not be shown). shown). The white is a sound of R. B. aith. R. L. Aitken P. O.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year 1959

Govt. Print. 43/9.58,-10,000

	OF	BIRT	HS							DEAT	HS						MIG	GRAT	TONS			ABSE AT W		ROM	VILLAC STUDE		P	LABOTE!	OUR NTIAL		FEMA	ALES	Size	(exc	TO	TALS y abse	entee)	Q.F
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS			0-1 N	th.	0-1				5—	1	9_	1			Females in Child	IN		Ot	UT	Insid Distr		Outside Distric	ie cr	Govt.	Mission	MA	LES	FEMA	LES	Snant	ber of	f Fam	CI	nild	Ac	dults	GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M F	FIN	1 F	MIF	0-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pres	Num	Y.	M	F	M	F	M+
BIAGERIAIA	EHL 68	2	3					1						,									4				4	25	3	17	,	8	23	18	22	29	20	93
DUMO	69	2	1																								7	11	13	15	,	6	22	16	13	14	16	59
19184	70	1	4	1		1					1			2	1			1	1	3			4			,	4	31	3	24	5	17	2.0	18	25	31	28	107
GONIMIABA	71	2	2		1									3		2							4				8	34	5	26	3	15	20	25	19	35	32	115
arguwa	72	3	1				1							2	2								8				10	30	5	24	6	17	17	25	18	28	32	111
АКПАЯ!	73	5	5				1							2	4			,									23	46	16	43	7	30	2:0	45	41	163	64	222
AMENAMO	74	4	1							1					1			1					3				6	27	2	25	5	16	2.2	25	17	26	28	99
AUNI	75	4	3			2					,				2			3		2	1				,	6	13	46	6	49	4	38	1.4	20	32	63	66	189
BEHA	76	7	9		1	1		4			1			7	ci								5				23	6.2	14	64	10	44	2:1	46	50	87	177	26
DEIKI	77	8	5							1	1				1						2				3	7	10	54	10	56	3	41	1-7	35	37	62	72	215
Duro	78	1	2																		2				2		8	12	2	14	1	8	2.4	14	16	23	18	75
E Bolyo	74	1	4				1	1	1					1	1				1				4				20	34	5	50	>	33	2.6	50	51	43	3 55	203
ELANO	80	2	2			1	1							1													7	18	10	21	1	12	1.9	28	27	31	28	114
ELI ILABA	81	7	5		1									1	1						6						8	29	6	16	4	16	2:5	23	19	34	121	103
ETABA	82	4	4			1		1						1	3					1			3				3	34	7	33	4	23	21	31	33	35	36	138
FRIYA	83	6	6		2					1				2					1	1			3				14	23	5	36	2	24	2-1	48	29	124	43	14
FAIYU	84	5	3			2								2	,								6				10	39	6	33	8	26	2.5	35	38	42	36	157
FAMILI	85	6					1							2	2								2	4			7	19	3	15	-	9	1-3	17	17	24	17	77
FIMONE	86	3	2					1						2	2								-		1		4	22	4	12	,	14	1.7	15	16	26	25	82.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

			Y	ear.			19	54																	4 6								Govt.	Print	-443	/9,58,-10,000
		OF JS	DIDT	TIC						I	DEAT	HS						MI	GRA'	TION	S		BSENT FRO		AGE		LA POT	BOUR ENTIAL	F	EMALES	Size	(exc	TOT	ALS absent	ee)	GRAND
VILLAG	E	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRT		0-1 M	th.	0-1 Y	ear	1—	4	5—	8	9—13	3	Over	13	Females in Child	I:)UT	Inside District	Outside District	Govt.		ission		FEMAL	- 0	mber of		-	hild	Adu		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	MF	MF	M F	M	F	0-16 16-	5 10-16 15	45 2	I I I	1	M	F	M	F	M+F
FO'URU		87	8	5	1										1	2				1			5				18 3	7 3	42	28	2.6	44	33	41	44	167
FULELE		88	4	3																			1				3 11			15						59
qusA		89	i	1											2	1					1		2				6 11	131	4 2	18	1.8	9	10	19	18	58
- GUSALE	VE	90	1	5											2												121	1 4 2	0	8	201	123	22	24	27	96
- GUSERI		91	2	1			1								3	2							2				10 2	521	7	3 9	1.6	16	9	32	19	78
HABAG	ANE	192	3	2		1									,			1	,		1		1	2				2 7 3								
HAKWOI		93	10	1											Ó	1				1			1					6 7 3								
- HAUNUN	UAM	494	1	2															1				3					121					9000			
H09431		95	8	8				2	1						6	3			1				4					3 15 4								
IBINIB	,	96	4					1			1				1													8 6 2								
INIBI		97		2												1		1					2					2 4 1								
INIGI		98	3	5		1		1	1						2	1					1							293							2.7	
- 15E		99	1	1											1								2					651								
- KAIYAI	31	100	3						1						1	1			1				2				7 1									75
- KASAG	E	101	2	3				1							2	1						1	6					6 5 2				-				
_ KEMER	AKE	102	3	2					1		1				1	2	4		1	4	3	2	'	2				5 4 :								
- KEMIL	44	103		2			1	1							1	1						4	5					25				1				
KIO BI		104	3	1	i			1						-		3							2		1			252								
KIOSA	1	105	2	6		1			1							2								2			71	67	15	1 15	2.	113	19	24	26	8.4
											,							1		-	-				-	1	11		-		-	-	-	-		

E I

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year. 1959

Govt. Print -143/9.58.-10,000

	SO S	BIRTHS				DEATHS MIG										MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK STUDENTS						LABOUR POTENTIAL			MALES	Sire	TOTALS (excluding absencee))	84		
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS			0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1	1-4		5—8		9-13		Over 13		I.	In O		OUT Inside Distric			Outside District		lovt.	Mission	MAL	Males Female		ES STATE		rage f Fam		hild Adults			GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	М	F	M	F	MF	M	F	MF	0-16	16-45	10-16 16-45	Preg	Num	1.K	M	F	M F	- N	1+F
KIOUT (1)	106	3	3	1										,	1			2	1			1					6	10	8 17	2	8	3.1	10	18	18/2	3	69
KIOUI (a)	107	4	,	1							1			2	1					2			5			,	16	33	10 32	4	31	2.8	44	25	35 3	7 1	50
KORA	108	2	2			1	1						1		1				1				5				16	32	7 32	1	17	3.0	49	32	35 3	9 1	60
KORAVA	109	6	3				1					1		1	3						1			3			24	55	24 47	4	47	1.7	40	56	777	12	48
- KORO	110	2	2			1	1						1	4	3								4				7	37	6 29	4	26	1.7	16	27	39 3.	5 13	41
KUMARI	111		3			1								1							2		1				4	19	3 15	1	10	18	13	15	20 1	8 6	19
- Kusi	112	1	1		1										1								2				5	16	2 10	,	10	1.3	9	"	19 1	9 6	0
- LABUGIN	0113	3		1		1				1				1									4						4 12								
- LAULI	114	-		2			1												#				1						1034					1 1			
LIBORE		2				1	1			1	1		1	5	5	/		1		1			4						11 32								
LIONI	116	2	3		1	-	2			1			-	2		1		1					4						4 26					1 1			
LOSAVE	117	2				2		1		/				1	1						1			1					7 25								
LOWAI	118	2	3											1	7	,							2						5 16								
- MENILO	119	2	5			1		١.			'				2 4					1			8	'					7 18							4	
- MOBI	121	1	3					1						3	7			1		2			1						16 29								
- NAGIALI		1 2	,					,		1				3	2				1										6 19								
NAME	123	2	,				2							2	ムス		2	2	2	,																	
NAUGA	124		3		,		1							6	^		2	-	~	1									8 39								
No long gra	1.00	1	,											3													0	10	6 16	1	"	4.6	21	41	212) 2	
		1	1	-	1	-	1	-	1	1	1	1	1	1			+	-	1	-	1 1	-		1	-		1	-					!				

F I I

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Govt. Print.-9443/9.58.-10,000 LABOUR POTENTIAL DEATHS MIGRATIONS AT WORK (excluding absentee) STUDENTS BIRTHS VILLAGE 0-1 Mth. Inside Outside District District Over 13 Females in Child Govt. Mission MFMFMFMFMF 0-16 16-45 10-16 16-45 5 5 5 4 M F M F M+F NEMIMOABA 125 11 29 6 32 4 25 28 44 36 33 40 157 21 NINIWABAMORAI 3 10 3 14 15 11 25 4 172.13 252129 106 NORUGABU 127 2 8 1 15 26 16 35 6 21 32 35 52 4047 174 N ORAI 12822 5 18 5 15 1 9 20 17 15 23 20 75 ORARATU 129 3 3 18 41 4 43 5 34 22 38 34 48 50 178 ORARATU 130 5 20 - 17 - 10 18 17 18 22 21 82 ORIVEGU 131 10 31 4 31 1 2420 40 35 38 38 152 OSEVA 132 11 19 3 18 - 14 26 22 25 26 25 102 RARO 133 9 44 4 42 3 31 1-937 36 51 53 184 RUHAKUMO 134 12 16 5 10 3 7 30 14 1722 15 71 QANEVE 135 5 8 34 65 21 73 9 45 29 90 74 86 91 350 AKAUENA 21 63 15 50 - 33 18 10 24 85 81 267 137 11 19 3 19 - 16 19 18 10 28 27 84 8 15 1 19 1 12 33 37 20 19 24 103 12 34 7 31 3 28 26 32 47 42 39 160 14 44 7 43 7 34 26 53 45 53 52 207 17 33 11 39 5 23 23 34 36 54 48 172 12 23 6 2 1 11 29 37 30 31 26 121 15 34 10 41 1 28 8 30 37 49 46 162

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year.....1959 Govt. Print, 43/9.58.-10.600 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE TOTALS (excluding absentee) MIGRATIONS AT WORK STUDENTS BIRTHS VILLAGE Inside Outside District 0-1 Mth. 0 1 Year 1-4 Mission Birth M F M F M F M F M F GRAND TOTAL

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND MEN GUINEA

Lufe Petrol Fogt Gorake Sub-Dittrict, Fautern Highlands Matrict, L. 10. 89

LABORAL CHISHS DIVISION

Fatrol Conducted by:-Area Patrollod:-Tetral Accompanied by:-

Deration of Patrol:-

Last Entire Affrir .etrol to the area:-

Map Reference:-

Objects of Patrol:-

Results of Patrol:

R. B. Aiken, Patrol Officer.

Labogai Census Division

Haropeans - F. Hatives - Police 5 Interpreters I

7. 8, 59 to 38, 8, 59 9, 369, 37 to 30, 9, 59

Thirty four days

September 1958

September 7113

unp of " "C," topy to be Administered by Lufa Fack Pont" dated 19th, buy 1986

Census revision, compile tax census shoots and General Administration,

Recorded Herein.

R.B. all.

R. B. Althan

Lufa Patrol Post Gorone Sub-District

PATROL DIARY

Priday 7th. Aug.

Departed Lufe 6050hrs, inspected vahicular road to Gono, Visited Rev. R. Werts at Gono and proceeded on th HEROINO; arrived 1700 hrs. weather very had with rain and mountain mists.

Clopt at HENOINO

Saturday Sth.

Censused MECIYO, KIOVI Nell, MEMILO, and OFARATU, Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets.

Slept at MENSINO

Sanday 9th.

Departed Mengino Occobra, arrived PIAMOTUVY OF SChra. Geneused HTARA and KASAGE, Talked with Village Officials

Slept at FIAMOTUVI

Monday 10th.

Departed Fismotuvi 0800hrs, inspected villages enroute and errived HEGETED IOOURs...

Slept at SECTION

Bassday IIth.

Consus of CHRYA, KWNTLAGA, FORA one ISE.
Talked with Village Officials and inspected
villages.

Blept at HROFTE

Medneeday Iffsh.

Departed ERGATHS to Head Shra, Consused UNASA, ORIVERS and RARC, Talked with matives

Slept at MARI

Impeday 15th

Mani to ABOTU 40 minutes Cenement RAMEVE and WLI'ILABA.

alept at AGOTT

Friday 14th.

Consused remining units at ACOTS. Talked with Entire medical Orderly and Village Officials

Slept at AGOTU.

Savarday 15th.

AGOTH to MANI, 2 hrs. Census of AMERANO, UAVINA and LOWAL, Bain in afternoon, Telked with willage mativos.

SZept at MANT

Sunday Isth.

NAMI to ACTES Shra, rain and mist all day Day observed,

Slept at AGIRU.

Monday 17th.

Census of AGINU and KIOBL. Raim and mist in afternoon, Talked with Village Officials.

Slapt at ANTE

messey 18th.

ADTBU to UBAGUBI 2.30 hrs. Consus of Yermbise, Paiyu and Hakwoi. Talked with the Village Officials about the Hadisal Aid Post. Arranged for a permanent Carrier line. Dain in the afternoon.

Slept at UBAGUBI

rechesder toth.

Theguli to Heronza 9. 30 hre. . A long walk with rain mist and leaches all day.

Slept at Heroana.

Impreday 20th.

Census of PAIYA, MULES and ADUNG. Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets. That evening had a long discussion with a mative from the widdle Fie area, Frin in the afternoon.

Slopt at Horoans.

Pridey Bist.

Heroans to Bush comp 8. 50hrs. rain in the afternoon.

Slept under earman.

Enturday 92md.

Labour line with local natives worked at elearing a rough bush track. Rain in the morning and efferment.

Slapt at Bush Camp.

Bunday 23ml

Bush Comp to Wagudi 5. 18. hpm. Pain in

Slept at UBASURY

Honday 34th.

UPAGUEI to MAIVA 2.30 hrs.. Commus of AIGHWA FARIL and ORARATU. Talked with Village Officials Rain and slight mist in the Efternoon.

Slept at MAIVA

Taceday 25th.

MATVA to COWARA 5 hrs. Mist see rain in the afternoon.

Slept at GUWASA.

Wednesday 26th.

Cuwase to MEDING OFIShre, to 1930 hra.. Command Limit and ADIAGNOTAL, Intermitent pain in the afternoon.

Clept at MCCOING

Thursday 27th.

MYNOTHO to MAIMAPO 3 hrs.. Consused LICHI, HAUMUMANU and GUESKET, Dain in the afternoon

Slopt at MAIHAPU

Priday 28th

Main body of the Patrol ler's at Mainafu to proceed independently to G.WASA. The writer with two police to Adlm's, Ishra. Rein in the afternoon.

Slept at AGISU

Saturday 29th.

IIGR

Departed AGINU OSSChra, arrived Gono 1130, hra, drove with Nev. B. Werts to Lafa.

AT Luta.

adey soth.

Af 4 Med to Office duties at Lufa.

At us.

Monday Slat.

Attended to office duties at Lafa.

At Lufa.

Tuesday Ist. Sept.

Drove to Goraka for the Annual Deposiment of Native Affairo Feild Staff Conference,

At Carolin.

Wednesday 2nd,

Honday the 7th,

At Goroke.

Russian 8th

Attended to office duties at Lufn.

At Lufa

Wednesday 9th.

Lufa to Mengino Shra,

Slapt at MENGINO.

Thursday 20th.

MENCINO to GUNASA 9, 30 has.

Friday IIth.

Slept at MRHOING,

Census of MEBI, MAUGA, RUHARUMO, LABUGIMO, WESI and ORAI. Talked with the Village officials, Weather fine,

CLUST I'S BUWARA.

Saturday 18th.

Departed Guwana C75Chra, errived GUSA 098Chra. Census of KAIYABI and GUSA. Inspected hamlets and falls d with several m tives. Slight rain in the evening.

Slept at Guen.

Sunday 13th.

Gusa to Liberci 2, 30hre. . Census KoRAaná LIBOREI. Talked with Villege Officials and matives.

Slept at LIBOREL.

Henday 14th.

Libered to MARI HeIII I-SChra, Cenous of KUMARI, PINONE and AGGNINIANA. Rain in the late evening.

Slept at MANI.

Reedey 15th.

Mani to Ubaguhi to check on village aid cost thence to Agibu - total walking time 5. 30hrs. Hain party of the patrol went direct Meni to Agibu.

Slept at Agiba.

Wednesday Isth.

AGINU to AGOTU Shre did C.I.235 investigation in to an application by the Lutheren Mission, Coavened the Cours for Native Affairs under Reg84 (2).

Slept at AGOTU

Thursday 17th.

Agota to GONO - O615 to ISCHE a. Concus of GUILAVE and NACIALL Visited Rev B. Wertz in the evening.

Blept at GONO

Conducted census all day.

Slept at GONO

Saturday 19th.

Friday ISth.

Completed consus of the Gono groups and had a long talk with the Village Officials regarding their obligations to the Administration and to the native peoples under them.

Slept at GONO

Sunday 20th.

Gons to BEHA the main body of the Patrol by foot myself by moborbike and foot. Consus of BEHA, HOJABI and RIOVI I. Talked to the natives about medical benifits.

Slept at BTHA.

Monday Elst

and of the Patrol at Infa

- I) The Labogai Census Division is bounded on the north by the Asaro river, which, after being joined by the Wahgi river is called the Tua. To the wost a series of unpopulated ridges joins the Labogai to the Karimai. To the south there is a range of mountains, which, at its western extremity curves to the north to link itself to Mt.

 Michel so forming both the western and southern boundaries.
- 2) The topography of the area is severely erroded limestone uplifts and folds, with a drainage pattern flowing generally north to the Tua river where it turns and flows to the west south west. Vegetation is mainly secondary and primary tropical rain forest interspread with a variety of palms and ferms. Soil types have a high harms content and are capable of excellent production. Except for the Heroana region all areas are well drained.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

- 5) The Labogai Census Division, as an individual unit, was created in 1955 by Patrol Officery. Thyer. Pereviously it had been given intermittent attention from the Patrol Officer at Henganofi and at Ruminava (now Okapa). The initial census was compiled in 1949 and completed in 1951. Tribal fighting craced in Front 1954 and the area was derestricted completely in 1956.
- 4) Natives which are consuced from Lufe, Behe and Gono rest houses, are advancing both politically and economically. However, despite the fact that there is a concentrated affort by the European Medical Assistant at Lufa and by a government supported aid post at Gono the natives are slow in accepting the Administrations hospitality in medical benefits. The Village Official system is at present adequate to cope with the rate of advancement; however there have been several incidents of corruption which resulted in the imprisonment of a lubial and a tul tul from the Gono Area. When speaking to the natives emphasis was laid on the work which village officials had to do, and the importance of the example which they set to the community.
- 5) Buropean influence stame usinly from the various missions with in the area. Native attitudes to these people are outlined in paragraph 15. It is suffice to may that towards the Administration the natives of the Labogai Census Division ahou a respect and trust that has been induced by a peaceful but firm administration. Although the peoples have been consused since 1949 there has not been the development which has occurred in other parts of the district. Poor communications and contact which is limited to the Department of Native Affairs, missions and to a slight degree Public Health have been the cause of this. The has been little economic development; and the feer of sorcery which is prominent in some places is restrictive to politicalladvancement.
- 6) Only those cases both criminal and civil which were either too complicated or of too great a magnitude for the village people to attle are brought before the Patrol Officer. I gained the impression that on several occasions Village Officials brought forward old disputes to be orbitrated upon because they thought they would not be doing their job if there were no "courts".

7) The natives, although they are appreciative of the gains which the Administration brings, gave the writer the impression that they thought that our visits were merely transient; and in as much did not really effect their basic customs or way of life. In summarizing the peoples of the Labogai area are a primative, backward groups but nevertheless capable of advencement under a firm secure administration. g) Improvements Warranted I) Communications are at present unsticfactory for a virile economic community. However the teak of constructing a vahicular road through the ores is of such a ragnitude that only a paid labour line working in conjunction with heavy equipment would be economical in terms of native goodwill. II) The establishment of a permanent each crop, such as coffee, with adequate supervision from planting to marketing. There is sufficient arrable land for individual planting by the rative people.

III) The extension of Public Health social services (infant welfare) ,which at present terminates at lufa, and an increase in the number of Village Aid Posts in the area (two Administration and one govermment supported). ROADS AND BRIDGES

- 9) At present there is only one vehicular read of appl minutely fifteen miles length within the Labogai Commuse Division. This is an extention of the main Goroka hafe read. It is of medium to excessive grades and for the most is peoply surfaced with hand broken limestone. Little use is made of this read by Administration vehicule, traffic orriginating painty from the Faith mission at Gone or the Faith mission at Padidi. At present the read is in a reasonable state of repair.
- 10) Between all other centres of population within the area communication is by foot along cleared and partly graded tracks. Considering the degree of contact which these people have had, it is pleasing to see the amount of work which they have come to the roads within their area. Of the many rivers which the Patrol crossed there were but a few which were umbridged. The bridges in general were new or of good repair.
- II) At this juncture I would consider it to be unsound for the Administration to extend vehicular roads into this area. Until such times as Lafa Petrol Post has reasonable transport, and is represented by all departments it would be an uneconomical burden to the natives to build a road. In comparison with the amount of effort needed in the initial construction, the Patrol Officer and Medical Assistant could not hope to give the people as much attention as they would deserve. The building of a motor cycle track throughout the Census Division would be a complete waste of time, energy and materials.

NISSIONS

I2) At present there are three different missions which are working in the area. Rev. B. Werts of the Faith mission has had a lease of approximately twenty one acres of land at Gono since 1955. Rev H. Sellars, also of the Faith mission has submitted an application for an other lease near Lufa for approximately sixteen acres. Both these men are extensly competent and have had considerable

MIS ION Cont.

and veried emerience (mission work.

- different lenses near Agota est house, and intend if possible to estable in a parent station which would be supplied by sir craft. At present there is only one native evangelist in the area.
- 14) The Second Day Adventist mission have applied for two losses here, one near Lufa and the other at Agotu rest house in clor proximity to the Lutheren lesse. It is their intention that both these stations will be staffed by native evangelists only. Pastors L. Barnard and L. Were have recently been through this area but their main object was to conduct a medical patrol in the Karismi area.

In Relationships between the missions and the Administration is based on a sound official and social bases with cooperation between the two smooth and efficient. However intermission relationships are, although smisble enough, slightly strained at times.

- 16) born of the natives have a empirious and commercial attitude towards missionaries in this area; and it is at times exceedingly disheartening to all those concerned. Rev. H. Sellars is still introducing his mission to the natives. Lutheran and Seven Tay Adventist native evangelists have never had a large following, and the Rev. B. Werts whos mission has been the most competent in the past has received a major set-back in his school boys, eleven in number, leaving him in choice of village life.
- IT) I would consider this attitude to be complementary to a native resples who had little Administration contact and little economic, social or political development. One cannot expect a primative people to develope in one direction without a corresponding development in other spheres.

ASSTCULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

- 18) As previously mentioned, except for a could area around done and luft there have been not an erope grown here. The Department of Agriculture has never shown any interest in the area and there never has been a patrol from this department through the esseus division; in fact the total time spent by an extention officer here is struct two fays.
- ry) In considering the increased nimber of peoples who visit the more advanced areas of this district and in comparison with their own villages it is so be expected that the Administrations store of goodwill will district.
- 20) Througher, the cours of the Patrol it was necessary to travel over most of the footbracks either two or three times. In doing of I becaus quite familiar with the topography and would be inclined to disagnee with previous officers who described this area as being without prospects. The drainage pattern is roughly touth to north, with several high mountains and all of the region is covered with

dense forest. Thus one is firstly inclined to gain a wrong impression of the area. However there is ample virging soil of a reasonable slope - angle of up to twenty degrees - available for the cultivation of cash crops.

- 21) Although introduced vegetables are rather scarse there is an abendance of high quality native foods. Agriculturally the poorest area in the Cename Rivision is Heroans which I estimate to have a reinfall of near 200 inches per annum. Combined with poor drainage this factor makes cultivation extremely difficult. In all probability the area which has the most potential, and perhaps even enough for a European planter, would be Nengino No. II. There, is a large valley, about two miles broad, with undulating slopes covered with heavy timber.
- 22) Again excepting for the area around Lufa and Gono, native livestock is extensly poor, there being few pigs and practically no hema. The natives claim that about fifteen to sixteen years age, a disease, which has symtoms similar to anthrox, began to affect their pigs, and similar than has steedily depleted the number of animals in the area. This disease has been a common complaint in several other areas throught the Lufa Administrative Area, but as of yet no afficer qualified in animal husbandary has examined any of the pigs. Several matives own goats, but they do not affect the general pattern of livestock. The Rva. I. Werts at Gono come horses, pigs, cattle, goats, tukeys ducks and hems, and sells a portion of his stock to the local matives.

MEDICAL AND HEALTH

- there were 349 deaths in the Labogai Census Division last year. Even though there is still an increase in the population this figure is to veived with concern, Pactors which I attribute to this figureare; a severe epidemic of incluence, with only three first aid stations in the eres (two village aid posts and a mission aid post) plus the hospital at Lufa to treat patients, and the fear of interesty which precludes natives making long journies to aid posts. The Tus river which borders the area is at points below three thousand feet and is malarial, many of the natives having contracted this disease.
- 24) In the mire remote areas i.e. Maive westwards, many of the netices do not live in hamlets, but rather ir each houses caltivating small gardens, and suplementing their Took surplies with wid muts and fruit. His is as opposed to mattres caltivating muts and eating them. Many of these people have distended stomachs and are in per physical condition.
- 38) There has been only one medical patrol throughout the area, that being conducted by Mr. J. McClaydon under the supervision of Mr. P. C. Burnet. However the primary object of this patrol was to give anti yaws injections and not a general medical survey.
- 26) Two medical cases were sent to Caroka for two ment; from Mengino No. II a woman with a large goffre was sent

and successfuly operated upon. From Gusasa a child with the fremulum linguae of its tengue attached to its lower lip causing the tengue to swell to one and a half inches in thickness, was also successfully operated upon. Foth these cases should enhance the governments medical reputation in the respective areas.

22) Thus the health for the most is fair, but there being too few Village aid posts, at least another three will be required, and their effectiveness being les end by the fear of sorcery.

CAR IERS

28) Prior to 1959 all petrols had a permanent carrier line throughout the Census Division. However this year a permanent line was used only from Ubagubi rest house till the patrol was completed. I would recommend that in 1960 a permanent line be used only from Ubagubi till the Fatrol resches Guwasa rest house.

THE MIDDLE PIO ARMA

- 29) Mr. P. O. J. J. Pickrel wrote in his report of I958 that the Yari hamlet was only a days welk from Hereana reet house, but in reading Mr. P. O. I. M. Nursots report and in speaking to the local matives I found that it would have taken four days to go and come bank. At the time the delay could not be spared and instead a native from that eree, who was working at lufa Patrol Fost, was cont on ahead and brought back the one and only native that he could find, During a long conversation with the man I roughly traced out several generalogys of persons from the area and found that; the numbers of single was by far outs, where the single women, and that there was evidence of imbreeding amongst the people.
- 30) It is the writers contention that those peoples were orginally from further south in Papus and that many years ago they migrated north in order to establish links in the trade route to the Highlands. This theory is held out by reports from Lebogai natives that they obtained Mother of pearl and girigini shell from Hermain. Aglance at the map of this region will show that Hermann itself is completely out of line with the poulation pattern of the rest of the Census Division. These too I believe migrated to this area in order to establish another link in the
- and in their more efficient forms of communication came the colapse of the trade route. This removed the mann of livelihood from the Middle Fio natives and so today the are either migrating back to Papua or are trying to ske out a miserable existence on sage. This would explain how once there was a virile population here as is evidenced by Eurnets report of large old gardens in 1957 and now how it is being depleted note the migration of the Maiyama clan of about 100 persons to Papua. This theory becames more feasable

when one considers that pre Muropean prices for mother of pearl shell was at least four pigs plus a large amount of food stuffs.

32) Further detailed investigation will be carried out into this theory when the writer next patrols the Karimai area, which I believe to be in much the same position.

CENSUS AND STATISTICS

35) The following statistics were obstined from the 1959 census revision of the Labogai Census Division.

I) Birth rate 48 in one thousand.
II) Death rate 38 in one thousand.
III) Natural increase: I6 in one thousand.
IV) Increase in birth rate since 1958:
8 in one thousand.
V) Increase in death rat since 1958:
I8, 45 in one thousand.
VI) Increase since 1957 in deathrate:
7. I in one thousand.
VII) Decrease in natural increase since 1958: 4,96 in one thousand.

- 34) As is shown by the above figures the population is still increasing but et a much clower rate than previously. An exceedingly high death rate of 349 persons is the cause of it. The majority of deaths were caused by a severe epidmic of influence which took a heavy tall in the more backward areas not served by village aid posts.
- 55) Many natives are still living on land of which they are not the hereditery owners of; this being an aftermath of the disruption caused by tribal fighting. It will be several years before they are properly settled. (Note as per circular instruction only those migrations in and out of the Geneus Division are shown on the village population register, thus these internal movements will not be register, these these internal movem shown).

R.B. aith

R. B. Altken P. O.

Lufa Patrol Pont, Goroka Sub-District

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW QUINEA

Lufa Patrol Post Geroka Sub-District, Eastern Highlands District. I. 70. 59

PATROL REPORT - GOROKA NO OF 1959/60 LABOGAI CENSUS DIVISION

Patrol Conducted by:-

Area Patrolled:-

Patrol Accompanied by:-

Duration of Patrol:-

Lest Mative Affairs Patrol to the area:-

Last Medical Patrol:-

Map Reference:-

Objects of Patrol:-

Results of Patrol:-

R. B. Altken, Patrol Officer.

Labogai Census Division

Burepeans - Nil Natives - Police 5 Interpreters I

7.8.59 to 28.8.59 9.309.59 to 20.9.59

Thirty four days

September 1958

September 1958

Map of " Territory to be Administered by Lufa Patrol Post" dated I9th, May 1955

Gensus revision, compile tax census sheets and General Administration.

Resorded Herein.

R. B. Aitken

Lufe Patrol Post Goroka Sub-District

L. B. Ceith

PATROL DIARY

Friday 7th. Aug.

IIGR

Departed Lufa \$930hrs. inspected vehicular road to Gone. Visited Rev. B. Wertz at Gone and preceded on th MEMGINO; arrived 1700 hrs. weather very bad with rain and mountain mists.

Slept at MENGING

Saturday 8th.

Censused RECTYO, KIOVI NeII, MENILO, and CRARATU, Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets.

Slept at MENGINO

Sunday 9th.

Departed Mengine OSOOhrs, arrived FIAMOTUVI 0936hrs,. Censused ETABA and KALAGE, Talked with Village Officials

Slept at FIAMOTUVI

Monday 10th.

Departed Fiamotuvi 080Chrs. inspected villages enroute and arrived KEDNTRU 1900hrs.. Census of UAI, NAME and PO'URE.

Slept at HEGHTAU

T-enday IIth.

Censur of OSEVA, KEMILAGA, KORA and ISE.
Talked with Village Officials and inspected villages.

Slopt at HEGETRU

Wednesday 12th.

Departed HEGATHU to Mani Shirs. Censused UWASA, ORIVESU and RARO. Talked with natives

Slept at MANI

Thursday I3th

hani to AGOTU 40 minutes Censused RANEVE and RLI'ILABA.

Slept at AGOTU

Priday 14th.

Censused remaining units at AGON. Talked with Native Medical Orderly and Village Officials

Slept at AGOTU.

Saturday 15th.

AGOTU to MANI, 8 hrs. Gensus of AMEMAMO, UAVINA and LOWAI. Rain in afternoon, Talked with village natives.

Slept at MANI

Sunday 16th.

MART to AGIBU Shrs. rain and mist all day Day observed.

Slept at AGIBU.

Monday 17th.

Census of AGIBU and KIOBI. Rain and mist in afternoon. Talked with Village Officials.

Slept at AGIBU

Tuesday 18th.

IIGR

AGIBU to UBAGUEI 2,30 hrs. Census of Yanabisa, Faiyu and Hakwoi. Talked with the Village Officials about the Medical Aid Post. Arranged for a permanent Carrier line. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at UBAGUBI

Wednesday 19th.

Ubagubi to Heroana 9.80 hrs.. A long walk with rain mist and leeches all day.

Slept at Heroana.

Thursday 20th.

Census of FAIYA, MULEE and ADUMO. Talked with Village Officials and inspected hamlets. That evening had a long discussion with a native from the Middle Fio area, Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at Heroana.

Friday 21st.

Hereans to Bush camp 2. 30hrs. rain in the afternoon.

Slept under canvas.

Saturday 22nd.

Labour line with local natives worked at clearing a rough bush track. Rain in the morning and afterneon.

Slept at Bush Camp.

Sunday 23rd,

Bush Camp to Ubagubi 5. I5. hrs. . Rain in afternoon.

Slept at UBAGUBI

Monday 24th.

UBAGUBI to MAIVA 2.30 hrs.. Census of AIGUWA PAMIL and ORARATU. Talked with Village Officials Rain and slight mist in the afternoon.

Slept at MAIVA

Tuesday 25th.

MAIVA to GUWASA 5 hrs. Mist and rain in the afternoon.

Slept at GUWASA.

Wednesday 26th.

Guwasa to MENGINO 0715hrs, to 1280 hrs.. Censused Label and ABLAGERAMA, Intermitent tain in the afternoon,

Slert at MENGINO.

Thursday 27th.

MENGINO to MAIMARU 3 hrs.. Gensused LIONI, HAUNUNAMU and GUERREI. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at MAIMAFU

Friday 28th

Main body of the Patrol left at Maimafu to proceed independently to GUWASA. The writer with two pelice to ASIBU 9. Ibhru. Rain in the afternoon.

Slept at AGIBU

Saturday 29th.

Departed AGIBU 0630hrs. arrived Gono 1130.hrs.drove with Rev. B. Wertz to Lufa.

At Lufa.

Sunday 50th.

Attended to Office duties at Lufa.

At Lufa.

Monday 31st.

Attended to office duties at Lufa.

At Lufa.

Tuesday Ist. Sept.

Drove to Goroka for the Annual Depairment of Native Affairs Feild Staff Conference.

At Goroka,

Wednesday 2nd.

Monday the 7th.

At Goroka.

Tuesday 8th

Attended to office duties at Lufa.

At Lufa

Wednesday 9th.

Lufa to Mengino 6hrs.

Slept at MEMGINO.

Thursday 10th.

MENGINO to GUWASA 9. 30 hrs.

Slept at MENGINO.

Priday IIth.

Census of MEBI, NAUGA, RUHAKUMO, LABUGIMO, KUSI and ORAI. Talked with the Village Officials. Weather fine.

Slept at GUWASA.

Saturday 12th.

Departed Guessa 0/50hrs. arrived GUSA 0980hrs.. Census of KAIYABI and GUSA. Inspected hamlets and talled with several m tives. Slight rain in the evening.

Slept at Gusa.

Sunday 13th.

Gusa to Liberei 2. 50hrs.. Census KORAsnii LIBOREI. Talked with Village Officials and ratives.

Slipt at LIBOREL.

Monda, 14th.

Liberei to MARI NoIII I-SOhrs. . Census of KUMARI, PIMONE and AGOMINIABA, Rain in the late evening.

Slept at MANI.

Zuesday I5th.

Meni to Ubagubi to check on village aid post thence to Agibu - total walking time 5. 50hrs. Main party of the patrol went direct Mani to Agibu.

Slept at Agiba.

Wednesday 16th.

IIGR

F

AGIBU to AGOTU Shrs did C. I. 235 investigation in to an application by the Latheran Mission. Convened the Cours for Hative Affairs under Reg84 (2).

Slent at AGOTU

Thursday 17th.

Agetu to GONO - 0615 to ISOOM E. Census of GUILEVE and NAGIALI. Visited Rev B. Werts in the evening.

Sleps at GONO

Friday 18th.

Conducted census all day.

Slept at GONO

Saturday 19th.

Completed census of the Gono groups and had a long talk with the Village Officials regarding their obligations to the Administration and to the native peoples under them.

Slept at GONO

Sunday 20th.

Gene to BEHA the main body of the Patrol by foot myself by motorbike and foot. Gensus of BEHA, HOGABI and KIOVI I. Talked to the natives about medical benifits.

Slept at BEHA.

Monday 21st

End of the Patrol at Lufa

INTRODUCTION

HGR

- I) The Labogai Geneus Division is bounded on the north by the Asaro river, which, after being joined by the Wahgi river is called the Tus. To the west a series of unpopulated ridges joins the Labogai to the Karimui. To the south there is a range of mountains, which, at its western extramity curves to the north to link itself to Mt.
 Michel so forwing both the western and southern boundaries.
- 2) The topography of the area is severely erroded limestone uplifts and folds, with a drainage pattern flowing generally north to the fun river-dere it turns and flown to the west south west. Vegetation is mainly secondary and primary tropical rais forest interspread with a variety of palms and ferms. Soil types have a high humas content and are capable of excellent production. Except for the Heroana region all areas are well drained.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

- 5) The Labogai Census Division, as an individual unit, was created in 1985 by Patrol Officerd. Thyen Pereviously it had been given intermittent attention from the Patrol Officer at Henganofi and at Ruminava (now Okepa). The initial census was compiled in 1949 and completed in 1951. Tribal fighting censed in Effect 1954 andthe area was derestricted completely in 1956.
- 4) Natives which are commused from Lafa, Bens and Gono rest houses, are advancing both politically and communically. However, despite the fact that there is a concentrated effort by the European Medical Assistant at Lafa and by a government supported aid post at Gone the natives are slow in accepting the Administrations hospitality in medical benefits. The Village Official system is at present adequate to cope with the rate of advancement; however there have been several incidents of corruption which resulted in the imprisonment of a luluai and a tul tul from the Gone Area, When speaking to the natives emphasis was laid on the work which village officials had to do, and the importance of the example which they set to the community.
- missions with in the area. Native attitudes to these people are outlined in paragraph 16. It is suffice to say that towards the Administration the natives of the Lebogai Census Division show a respect and trust that has been induced by a peaceful but firm administration. Although the peoples have been censused since 1949 there has not been the development which has occurred in, other parts of the district. Poor communications and contact which is limited to the Department of Native Affairs, missions and to a slight degree Public Health have been the cause of this. Thre has been little economic development which would in turn give stimulus to social development; and the fear of screeny which is prominent in some places is restrictive to politicalladvancement.
- 6) Only those cases both criminal and civil which were either too complicated or of too great a magnitude for the village people to settle are brought before the Fatrol Officer. I gained the impression that on several occasions Village Officials brought forward old disputes to be arbitrated upon because they thought they would not be doing their job if there were no "courts".

7) The natives, although they are appreciative of the gains which the Administration bringe, gave the writer the impression that they thought that our visits were merely transient; and in as much did not really effect basic customs or way of life. In summarizing the peoples of the Labogai area are a primative, backward group: but nevertheless capable of advancement under a firm secure administration.

8) Improvements Warranted

I) Communications are at present unstisfactory for a virile economic community. However, the task of constructing a vehicular road through the area is of such a magnitude, that only a paid labour line working in conjunction with heavy equipment would be economical in terms of native goodwill.

II) The establishment of a permanent cash crop, such as coffee, with adequate supervision from planting to marketing. There is sufficient arrable land for individual planting by the native people.

III) The extension of Public Health social services (infant welfare), which at present terminates at Lufa, and an increase in the number of Village Aid Posts in the area (two Administration and one government supported). ernment supported).

ROADS AND BRIDGES

9) At present there is only one vehicular road of approximately fifteen miles length within the Labogai neus Division. This is an extention of the main Goroka re road. It is of medium to excessive grades and for the most is poorly surfaced with hand broken limestone. Little use is made of this road by Administration vehicals, traffic orriginating mainly from the Faith mission at Gono or the Faith mission at Fudidi. At present the road is in a reasonable state of repair.

10) Between all other centres of population within the area, communication is by foot along cleared and partly graded tracks. Considering the degree of contact which these people have had, it is pleasing to see the amount of work which they have done to the roads within their area. Of the many rivers which the Patrol crossed there were but a few which were unbridged. The bridges in general were new or of good repair.

II) At this juncture I would consider it to be unsound for the Administration to extend vehicular roads into this area. Until such times as Lafa Patrol Post has reasonable transport, and is represented by all departments,it would be an uneconomical burden to the natives to build a road. In comparison with the amount of effort needed in the initial construction, the Patrol Officer and Medical Assistant could not hope to give the people as much attention as they would deserve. The building of a motor cycle track throughout the Census Division would be a complete waste of time, energy and materials.

MISSIONS

12) At present there are three different missions which are working in the area. Rev. B. Werts of the Faith mission has had a lasse of approximately twenty one acres of land at Gone since 1953. Rev H. Sellars, also of the Faith mission has submitted an application for an other lease near Lufa for approximately sixteen acres Both these man are extemely competent and have had considerable

MISSIONS Cont.

and varied experience in mission work.

- 13) The Lutherna mission have applied for several different leases near Agotu rest house, and intend if possible to establish a permanent station which would be supplied by air craft. At present there is only one native evangelist in the area.
- I4) The Seven Day Adventist mission have applied for two leases here, one near Lufa and the other at Agotu rest house in close proximity to the Latheran lease. It is their intention that both these stations will be staffed by native evangelists only. Pasters L. Barnard and L. Were have recently been through this area but their main object was to conduct a medical patrol in the Karimui area.
- Is Relationships between the missions and the Administration is based on a sound official and social bases with cooperation between the two smooth and efficient. However intermission relationships are, although amiable enough, slightly strained at times.
- I6) Many of the natives have a suspicious and commercial attitude towards missionaries in this area; and it is at times exceedingly disheartening to all those concerned. Rev. H. Sellars is still introducing his mission to the natives. Lutheran and Seven Day Adventist native evangelists have never had a large following, and the Rev. B. Wertz whos mission has been the most compotent in the past has received a major set—back in his school boys, eleven in number, leaving him in choice of village life.
- 17) I would consider this attitude to be complementary to a native peoples who had little Administration contact and little economic, social or political development. One cannot expect a primative people to develope in one direction without a corresponding development in other spheres.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

- I8) As previously mentioned, except for a small area around lone and Lufa there have been nomeash crops grown here. The Department of Agriculture has never shown any interest in the area and there never has been a patrol from this department through the census division; in fact the total time spent by an extention officer here is about two days.
- IP) In considering the increased mimber of peoples who visit the more advanced areas of this district and in comparison with their own villages it is to be expected that the Administrations store of goodwill will diminish.
- 26) Inroughout the cours e of the Patrol it was necessary to travel over most of the feetbracks either two or three times. In doing so I became quite familiar with the topography and would be inclined to disagree with previous efficers who described this area as being without prespects. The drainage pattern is roughly south to north, with several high mountains and all of the region is covered with

FRIC TURE AND LITESTOCK Cont.

dense forest. Thus of is firstly inclined to gain a wrong impression of the area. However there is ample virging soil of a reasonable slope - angle of up to twenty degrees - available for the cultivation of call crops.

- there is an abundance which high quality native foods. Agriculturally the poortst area in the Census Division is Heroana which I estimate to have a rainfall of near 200 inches per annum. Combin with people drain to this factor makes cultivation extractly difficult. In the probability the area which has the most potential, and perhaps even enough for a European planter, would be Mergino No.II. there, is a large valley, about two miles broad, with undulating alopes covered with heavy timber.
- 22) Again excepting for the area around Lufa and Gono. native livestock is extendly poor, there being few pigs and practically no home. The natives claim that about fifteen to sixteen years ago, a disease, which has symtoms similar to anthrom, began to affect their pigs, and since then has steadily depleted the number of animals in the area. This disease has been a common complaint in several other areas throught the Lufa Administrative Area, but as of yet no officer qualified in animal husbandary has examined any of the pigs. Several natives own goats, but they do not affect the general pattern of livestock. The Rve. R. Werts at Gono owns horses, pigs, cattle, goats, tukeys ducks and hens, and sells a portion of his stock to the local natives.

MEDICAL AND HEALTH

- there were 349 deaths in the Labogai Census Division last year. Even though there is still an increase in the population this figure is to veiwed with concern, Factors which I attribute to this figureare: a severe epidemic of influence, with only three first aid stations in the area (two villags aid posts and a mission aid post) plus the hospital at Lufa to treat patients, and the fear of sorcery which precludes natives making long journess to aid posts. The Tun river which borders the area is at points below three thousand feet and is malerial, many of the natives having contracted this disease.
- 24) In the more remote areas i.e. Maiva westwards, many of the natives do not live in hamlets, but rather in bush houses cultiveting small gardens, and suplementing their food supplies with wild muts and fruit. His is as opposed to natives cultivating muts and eating them. Many of these people have distended stemachs and are in per physical condition.
- 25) There has been only one m cal patrol throughout the area, that being conducted by Mr. J. McClaydon under the supervision of Mr. P. O. Burnet. However the primary object of this pairol was to give anti yaws injections and not a general medical survey.
- 26) Two medical cases were sent to Coroka for treatment, from Mengine No. II a woman with a large gottre was sent

MEDICAL AND HEALTH Cont.

and successfully operated upon. From Guwasa a child with the fremulum linguae of its tongue attached to its lower lip causing the tengue to swell to one and a half inches in thickness, was also successfully operated upon. Both these cases should enhance the governments medical reputation in the respective areas.

28) Thus the health for the most is fair, but there being too few Village aid posts, at least another three will be required, and their effectiveness being lessend by the fear of soreery.

CARRIERS

28) Prior to 1959 all patrols had a permanent carrier line throughout the Census Division. However this year a permanent line was used only from Ubagubi rest house till the patrol was completed. I would recommend that in 1960 a permanent line be used only from Ubagubi till the Patrol reaches Guwase rest house.

THE MIDDLE PIO AREA

- 29) Mr. P. O. J. J. Pickrel wrote in hit report of 1958 that the Yari hamlet was only a days walk from Hereana rest house, but in reading Mr. P. O. I. B. Burnets report and in speaking to the local natives I found that it would have taken four days to go and come back. At the time the delay could not be spared and instead a native from that area, who was working at Lufa Patrol Post, was sent on ahead and brought back the one and only native that he could find. During a long conversation with the Man I roughly traced out several genealogys of persons from the area and round that; the numbers of single men by far outnumber the single women, and that there was evidence of inbreeding amongst the people.
- were orriginally from further south in Papua and that many years ago they migrated north in order to establish links in the trade route to the Highlands. This theory is held out by reports from Labogai natives that they obtained Mother of pearl and giriging shell from Heroads. Aglance at the map of this region will show that Heroana itself is completely out of line with the poulation pattern of the rest of the Census Division. These too I be leve migrated to this area in order to establish another link in the reute.
- and in their more efficient forms of communications came the colapse of the trade route. This removed the means of livelihood from the Middle Pic natives and so today the are either migrating back to Papua or are trying to eke out a miserable existence on sego. This would explain how once there was a firile popula lon here as is evidenced by Burnets report of large old gardens in 1957 and now how it is being depleted note the migration of the Waiyawa clan of about 100 persons to Papua. This theory becomes more feasable

la

IIGRA

when one considers that pre European prices for mother of pearl shell was at least four pigs plus a large amount of food stuffs.

32) Further detailed investigation will be carried out into this theory when the writer next patrols the Karimii area, which I believe to be in much the same position.

CENSUS AND STATISTICS

35) the following statistics were obttined from the I959 census revision of the Labogai Census Division.

I) Birth rate: 48 in one thousand.
II) Death rate 32 in one thousand.
III) Natural increase: 16 in one thousand.
IV) Increase in birth rate since 1958:
8 in one thousand.
V) Increase in death rat since 1953:
18.43 in one thousand.
VI) Increase since 1957 in deathrate:
7.I in one thousand.
VII) Decrease in natural increase since
1958: 4.98 in one thousand.

- 34) As is shown by the above figures the population is still increasing but at a much slower rate than previously. An exceedingly high death rate of 349 persons is the cause of it. The majority of deaths were caused by a severe epidmic of influenza which took a heavy toll in the more backward areas not served by village aid posts.
- 35) Many natives are still living on land of which they are not the hereditary owners of; this being an aftermath of the disruption caused by tribal fighting. It will be several years before they are properly settled. (Note as per circular instruction only those migrations in and out of the Census Division are shown on the village population register, thus these internal movements will not be shown). shown).

2.13 all

R. B. Altken P. O.

Lufa Patrol Post, Goroka Sub-District.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of BASTRES TOWN ANDS Report No. 608 4/59-60
Patrol Conducted by J. J.E. POURE Gadet Patrol Officer.
Area Patrolletian Anna Balla Sensos Division.
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans
Duration—From 4.7/9/19.59to9/.1959
Number of Days
Did Medical Assistant Accompany
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services 11/
Medical 24/9/19.58
Map Reference pourmil of KARIMUI, Milinoh of GOROKA.
Objects of Patrol gen Collection, Consus Revision, Medical Inspection,
Boutine Administration.
Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please. District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund
Amount raid from r.E.D.r. Trust rund



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of BASSESS ASSOCIATION Report No
Patrol Conducted by
Area Patrolled Divinion Divinion
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans
NativesSoven
Duration—From 2///1959to//1959
Number of Days. 54 + 12 day Ato
Did Medical Assistant Accompany
Last Patrol to Area by—District Services. 11//19/
Medical 🚵/19 🔊
Map Reference. Fournità of RANTHUS, MILANCE OF GONOMA.
Objects of Patrol
Soution Administration.
Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
16/12/1959 District Commissioner
District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.F.D.P. Trust Fund

11th January, 1960.

The District Officer, Rastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

Patrol. GOROKA 4/59-60 - BENA BENA.

I am unable to locate the map that should have been submitted with this report.

The District Officer, Sepik District has initiated an excellent policy of following a tax/census patrol with a purely routine amicable-contact administrative patrol, i.e. a reasonable time after the tax collection. I fully realise that staff exigencies in some districts preclude such a policy. It is axiomatic to my mind that a tax collection effectively prohibits the frindly communication that is essential for an effective and successful administrative approach. Apart from the psychological disadvantages, the mechanics of the complicated book work alone tires the collector, dulls his mind and frays his nerves to an extent that he cannot possibly feel like prometing effective public relations after the routine is completed.

It is certainly dangerous to tall the people the moneys come back to them. Circular Instruction 282 was distributed to guide tribunals in such explanations.

Alteration of divisional taxation rates is a matter for your considered recommendation to this Headquarters. However, it is noted that a very generous percentage of exemptions were granted.

A.A.Roberts.

67-13-9. In Reply Please Quote No. 30-2-1.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

IAH: mob.



District Office, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District.

16th December, 1959.

The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

Subject: Patrol GOROKA 4-59/60. BENA BENA Division - Mr. J.E. FO E, C.P.O.

Attached is a report of the above patrol and Village Population Register.

2. The patrol is adequately covered in a covering meme by the Assistant District Officer, GORGIA Sub-District, and I have nothing further to add to it. For an initial solo patrol six months after joining the Service, Mr. FOWKE did well, and if his patrolling continues to be as good as his enthusiasm for this type of work he has the makings of a first class field officer. field officer.

> duesecomes (IAN A. MO 2.5) Acting District Officer.

c.c. Assistant District Officer, GOROKA Sub-District.

Map? original of report?

IAH: mob.

MIGH

District Office, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District.

16th December, 1959.

The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

Division - Er. J.E. FOWKE, C.P.O.

Attached is a report of the above patrol and Village Population Register.

2. The patrol is adequately covered in a covering memo by the Assistant District Officer, GOROKA Sub-District, and I have nothing further to add to it. For an initial sole patrol six months after joining the Service, Mr. FOWER did well, and if his patrolling continues to be as good as his enthusiacm for this type of work he has the makings of a first class field officer.

(IAN A, HOLMES)
Acting District Officer.

c.c. Assistant District Officer, 3 O R O K A Sub-District.

TERRITORY OF PAPEA AND MEN GUILLA

30/1/2

Sub-District Office, Goroke, Eastern Highlands District

3rd December 1959

The District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, COROEL.

PATROL REPORT - GORGEA NO. 4 of 1959/60 - BEN NEW CENSUS MAY STORE J.E. RCMCE. CADET PATROL OFFICER.

Forwarded herewith Mr. Fewice's report on his recent patrol of the Perus Bens Census Division of this Sub-District.

- 2. This is Mr. Mowke's first patrol and he is to be congratulated on the manner in which he has carried it out. I accompanied Mr. Mowke for the first 9 days of the patrol during which he worked under my tuition. When I returned to Goroka I was quite confident Mr. Nowke was competent to carry on alone. I did wisit him on 5 other occasions during the patrol and was catiafied he was deing a competent job.
- Mr most vivid impression during the patrol was the time taken in the mechanical census and tax reutine which is cut of all proportion to its importance. It is vary evident that despite takes and propagated the exphasis throughout the patrol as far as the native people are concerned is on tax and census. I cannot see that this can be changed whilst for hours each day we are collecting tax. I as finally convinced that it is now more important than ever before that there be at left in the patrol completely free from tax. nd ceneus.
- hen the initial tax collection and compilation of census. To some extent this cross from some basis faults in the registers themselves but primarily from checking ross shouting referencing and recording necessary in a multiplicity of books and expers on the patrol table. The following were the main faults found in the risting registers and steps have been taken to obviate then in registers still to
- (a) Insufficient space for future entries.
- (b) Errors and andersions on the sheets thempelves
- 3 Technically incorrect information (particularly with reference to relationships of children to mother).
- (d) Obvious anomalies as to ages.

It was also noted that tax receipts held by natives who had been working on the Coast bore particulars quite different to their correct name and village. Furthermore many yeuths ske were shown as under 18 years of age in the Register had paid tax whilst away at work on the coast. Ages were amended when I was satisfied they were of tax paying age but a problem remains for tax collectors on the Coast who have no means of knowing when they are under taxable age.

I would suggest that all tax paying makes enlisting for work on the form the basis of particulars on their agreements. I buths who have no tax receipt (those under 13 years) should have a slip of paper showing their name, father's name ridings consus unit and census division and what year they are slightle to pay tax. This could be simply arranged and would be helpful in many ways - in particular to tax collectors outside of this District.

- 5. I agree with Mr. Forme's comment in para (8) of his report in that the tax rate of £1 is, in many cases, burdonesome. However Exemptions can and are granted to meet cases of hardship.
- 6. It is most likely that a Council will be set up in the Bena Bena area in the near future. I consider it to be an area that will benefit greatly from the introduction of a council and believe that the Bena people are ready for its introduction.
- 7. The number of new names recorded by Mr. Forker was pleasing but I do not think there are a great number still not recorded. I noted a number of cases where young girls betrethed to another village had their names deleted from the original book but never bothered to have them recorded in another book.
- 8. te agree with Mr. Fowke's remarks in para (22) in that the native co. I saw were generally evergroum, lacked shade and appeared neglected. There exceptions but generally I was disappointed. I have taken this up with the Mistrict Agricultural Officer and I understand agricultural trainees have since visited the area.
- 9. The upper Bena Valley road will be of great assistance to the Bena area generally and I regard it as an important read link. As this road is entirely for the benefit of the Bena people themselves the natives should do as much as possible themselves on this read. I would like to see assistance given them in the form of a truck when gravelling is to be undertaken.
- 10. The Infant Welfare Sister asks native women to see her at the Bens bridge. Attendance has been poor but it was quite apparent to me that for most of these women it would mean a long walk to get there. I am sure more satisfactory attendance would result if the Welfare Sister could use the new Upper Bens Valley road and meet the women and children at BENA No. 1 and NORCHETA No. 2 Rest houses. The welfare sister would like to do this but can not for the present fit it into her subsdule and in any case I would not recommend it during the present wet sease i. It should however be considered as soon as road conditions make it practicable.
- 11. In general I believe conditions in the Bona Comera Division to be quite good. Mr. Forke has submitted quite a good report (his first) and he has conducted quite a well worthwhile patrol. Claims for comping allowance in respect of Mr. Forke and myself are attached.

(K.V.Dyer)

Sub-District Office, GOROKA, EASTERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT.

Patr 1 Report: 00R 4/1959-60

INDEX

- (1) IN TRODUCTION
- (2-3) NATIVE AFFAIRS
- (4) DIARY

MIGE

- (5-9) TAXATION
- (10) TA XATION STATISTICS
- (11-13) COUNCIL PROMOTION
- (14-18) CENSUS & STATISTICS
- (19-21) VILLAGES
- (22-28) NATIVE AGRICULTURE
- 29) ANDIALS & LIVESTOCK.
- (30-33) ETHICACION
- (34-37) HOADS & BRIDGES
- Page 10 MEDICAL HEALTH APPENDIX "A"
- Page 11 VILLAGE OFFICIALS APPENDIX "B"
- Page 13 POLICE APPENDIX "C"
- Page 14 HIGHLAND LABOUR SCHEEL

IN TRODUCTION

(1) The BENABENA Census Division is situated roughly between the boundaries of the ASARO RIVER, GOROKA Township, MT.OTTO continuing on along the BISMARCK Ranges to where these mountains meet the ASARO River, thus enclosing an area of approximately 264 square miles. A more detailed survey of this Census Division is set out in PATROL REPORT G.O.R. 4/57-58. This area embraces a population of 12,865 persons.

NATIVE AFFAIRS
(2) GENERAL The general position of the BENA native is a backward one with much conflict between new and old ideas. This is shown clearly with regard to the proposed establishment of a council in the area. Several villages retain a negative ans wer to the proposal for a council mainly because the older element over-rules the younger clement. This area was the first to be contacted in the Eastern Highlands and is still the most primitive although law and order in the form of the Administration has been largely accepted.

(3) CRIME Crime is not wide-spread throughout the BENA and most cases brought forward involved fights over landapigs gardens and wives. The township of GOROKA is in easy striking distance from all parts of the BENA, essequently few cases were brought forward on patrol. Any that did occur were forwarded to GOROKA for settlement by a magistrate. Complaints for further action re land were heard and the Claim for Registration of Native Lands Form was filled in and submitted.

DIARY

IIGR

17th September By vehicle from Goroka to SIGEIA YREST House thr 35 mins. Accompanied by A.D.O. Dyer taxed SIGEIA & REIFA RA Census Units. Slept SIEIA Rest House.

18th September A. D. O. Dyer taxed YANO TA & KOISIPA Census Units.

First attempt at collection on NUMARONAGH Census Unit. Slept
at SKIGEIYA Rest House.

19th September Walked to MOHOWETO II Census Unit & collected tax. Returned to SIGEIYA C.U. One hour's good walking either way. Slept in SIGEIYA Rest House.

20th Scotember To SAFANAGA Rest House. One hour's good walk . Slept SAFANAGA Rest House.

21st September Collected tax from KOROPA C/U. A.D.O.Der taxed GAFARUGA C/U. Slept SAFANAGA Rest House.

22nd Sentember Census revision. Tax collection of NEIYUFA C/U To MEGENARGU Rest House. Good walk of 2 hour.

23rd Sentember. Lined MEGENARGU Census Unit. Slept MEGENARGU REST House.

24th September To BENA I Resc House. Collected tax from YOGIYOHI C/U. A.D.O. Dyer from MAPAIYUFA C/U. Slept BENA I

. Lined OREGEI and KOKALUGU C/U. Slept LIOROFA.

26th September & A.D.O. Dyer left for CORNKA. Inspection of house line and tax collection from GINIBI and OIEFA' MUFA 6/Us. Slept LINA I.

27th Septmber Day observed. Slept LIOROFA.

28th September Collection of tax from LIOMOFA I & II C/U. Village inspection. Slept at LIOROFA.

29th September 1959. To MEGABO I Rest House. 1 hour's easy walk
Lined KOGORAHI C/U. Slept MEGABO I Rest House.

30th September 1959. Lined FAGASAGUMO and MEGABO I C/U. Village inspection. Slept MEGABO I Rest House.

1st October. To SAFANOTA Rest House. Three hours hard walking. Carriers arrived three hours later. Slept SAFANOTA R.H.

2nd October Census revision of NUPANOTA and SAFANOTA C/U. Slept SAFANOTA.

and October To MEGABO II Rest House. First officer to attempt this walk. Nine hours hard walking. Village inspection on rate. Slept MEGABO II Rest House.

4th October. Carriers arrived from SAFANOTA R.H. Day observed Slept MEGABO II Rest House.

5th October. Lined MEGABO II, NAMPAVO I & II C/Us. Shept MEGABO II Rest House.

6th October To KAFONAGA Rest House. Five hours' hard walking Slept KAFONAGA Rest House.

7th October Tax collection and Census revision of NapaINE & KORITAFA Census Units. Slept KAFONAGA Rest House.

8th October A.D.O. DriverN.L.G.C. arrived LIORDFA Rest House.
Day spent with him on Council promotion. Slept KAFONAGA REST H.

9th October Walked to BENA II Rest House to meet A.D.O. Dyer Returned to Goroka. Slept at GOROKA.

12th October To BENA BRIDG for ins ection of damage to embankment. By wehicle to BENA II Rest House. 2 hours' hard walk to KORITAFA Rest House.

Rest House. I Tax collection of KORITAFA C/U Slept KORITAFA

Lined MATUSA I & II C/U.s. Slept MATUSA Rest House.

15th October To KAIFUFA Rest House. One hour's good walking.
Lined Fagusa, SIGOMI & KOKINAGA C/U. Slept KIAYUFA Rest House.

16th October Tax collection from SAFANACA, ARUFA and KAIMUFA C/U.s. To MARIA Rest House - one hour's good walking. Slept MARIA hast House.

17th October To GOROKA for consultation with A. D.O. Dyer.

18th October Day observed. Slept MARIA Rest House.

19th October A.D.O. Driver N.L. G.C. arrived for Council talks. Slept MARIA Rest House.

20th October Tax collected from KENIMARC, MAKIA and NAPAMAGONA C/U.s. Slept MAKAA Rest House.

21st October To MOHO WETO II Rest House, Half hour's good walk!

22nd October Census revision and tax collection from KERINAGA and MOHOLETO II C/U.s. Slept MOHOWETO II Rest House.

23rd October A.D.O.S DRIVER AND DYER arrived for full day Council meeting. To BENA II Rest House. 12 hours good walking. Slent BENA II Rest House.

MIGR

24th October. Tax collection from SIGOIYA & HOFAYUFA C/U.s. Slept BENA II Rest House.

25th October Day Observed. Slept BENA II Rest House.

26th October D.C. Mr. Foley, D.O. Holmes and A.D.O. Dyer attended meeting arranged between representatives of SDA Mission Groups at DENA II. Reference Education facilities in this area. Slept BENA II

27th October Lined MONIBI & SAFAI C/U.s. To KAPOGUI Rest House. One hour good walking. Slept KAPOGUI Rest House.

28th October Tax collection from KAPOGUI & SAFATYUFA C/U.s. Slept KAPOGUI Rest House.

29th October To HEGEBU Rest House. Two hours good walking. Fox collection from SAMOGOI'I C/U. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

30 th October Max collection from SOSIGU & MAGHIYUFA C/U.s. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

Blst October Retmuned to HEGEBU Rest House in the aiternoom, by vehicle. Station tax collection. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

1st November to HOFAGA Rest House. One and a half hours good walking. Day observed. Slept HOFAGA Rest House.

2nd November Lined HOFAGA & KAFETEGU C/U.s. Slept HOFAGA R/H.

3rd. Movember To BENIMETO Rest House. One hour's good walking. lined MAGAMITOBO & BENIMETO C/U.s. Slept BENIMETO Rest House. Station collection

th Rovember Tax collection from KAIPUGUMARIGI C/U. Conflicting claim in respect of disputed recorded by N.L. Commission.
Slept Benimeto Rest House.

5th November To KaTaGU Rest House. One hour good walking.
Tax collection from KaTaGU C/U. Slept KaTaGU Rest House.

6th Nevember To WPEGU Rest House. One hour easy walking. Lined UPEGU C/U. Station tax collection. Slept UPEGU Rest Ho.

7th November To KETARCHO Rest House. One hour easy walking.
All natives in GOROKA for weekly market. Slept KETAROHO Rest Ho.

8th November Day observed. Slept KETARORO Rest House.

9th November Tax collection from KETAROBO C/U. Patrol completed and returned to GOROKA.

END OF DIARY

(J.E. Fowke)
Cadet Patrol Officer,

Tax was to be collected at the gazetted rate of fl
from all able-bodied males over 18 years. This was carried out
and no resistance was shown to the collector. Only in one case
was there any slight indication of ill-faciling, this was noticeable in the people from NAMPAVO I C/U. who have their village
right on the bank of the RAMU River and no European had visited
the village apart from the writer. Station tax was collected
a tintervals throughout the pa trol as shown in the Diary.

(6) Much good work was done by A.D.O. Holmes in regard to explaining
the reason for tax in the BEMA area. In patrol report GOE 4/5859 the patrolling officer states that the people of this Census Di
ision were cheerful in their attitude towards taxation but in most
cases this attitude has changed and much of the work done by ADO
Holmes has been disregarded and these people have developed their
own ideas regarding taxation.

MIGR

The principle of taxation being that the peoples money would come back to them has been mis-construed to the extent that many of the tax-payers were empecting that at sometime during the year that has elapsed since the last tax collection, their money should have come back to them in the form they paid it to the patrolling officer. This point raised much discussion and pains were taken to explain that their money would not come back to them direct but in the form of increased health, road and education facilities sider that the people are not sider that the people are not blue

In many cases throughout the BENA Census Division I would consider that the people are not able to maintain the gazetted rate e of £1 per head. Those Census Unit along the main roads from GORKA to KAINANTU; GOROKA to UPEGU through KAMILIRI back to GOROKA; to RENA I & BENA II Rest Houses and to RINTIBEE Mission Station of the content o tion are able to pay the tax as regular private enterprise vehicles are sent out to buy coffee, peanut, s, passion-fruit and vegetables thus ensuring a regular income to these people, but those Census Units from LIUROFA, MEGABO through to SAFANOTA and MEGABO II who are a good eight hours walk from the negrest read are not able to pay the fil tax. The only source of income for these people is from local employment and the Highlands Labour Scheme which has appreicably decreased in popularity over the past twelve gentles. past twelve sonths.

The Census Division can roughly be divided into three inco groups:-(1) Those people on the main roads who receive income by selling produce direct to GOROKA and to private enterprise are able to pay the full head tax.

(2) The people in the foothills who are some distance

walkfrom the road and as a result are able to sell vegetables because of the carrying distance and the fear of the goods perishing.

There are fine coffee gardens in this area but the majority have not reached the bearing stage. The only produce carried out of this region is the little coffee new produced and a small quantity of pearuts. These people, I consider, are not able to pay the full head tax.

(3) The third group embraces only a small population in the Upper BENA Valley region where the terrain is too ragged for coffee growing and the people live mainly by hunting and the few gardens they - primitively - cultivate. These people I consider unable to pay tax due to unavoidable hardship.

(1D) TAXATION STATISTICS.

Total population 12,865 100% Tax potential 3.242 25.12 1,543 Taxed Exemp t taxable absentees Prepaid

(11) COUNCIL PROMOTION

As mentioned, throughout this report, there is much talk of a Council being es tablished in the BENA. A.D.O. Driver N.L.G.C. had visited the patrol several times during its course. Reference is made to the above mentioned officer's report 42-3-1/25/4/2/10 which he has set out in detail all relevant material for the establishment of a BENA Council. I feel that with the establishment of a Council the area will be advanced extensively apart from the fact that several minor groups oppose its inauguration.

- (12) From my own observations and experience with councillors which is limited the people are very enthusiastic and many queries by these people have been brought to me. Those opposing the council have been reluctant to discuss the issue but I have spent time in questioning them and dispelling some of their fears but even with their points of argument eliminated they have closed the conversation with the statement "I have spoken and that is fingl." This is my basis for my assumption that old village officials have a sway over the people plo.
- These people are becoming more money conscious over the years and many of the points stressed in Council promotion talks have been on the subject of tax control by themselves; of increased contact with Administrative Officers from D.S.A.F. and tark of the construction of roads. Roads will make it possible for private enterprise to buy their produce on the road and will eliminate the arduous work of carrying produce to GCROKA. Control of their own tax money is the main point of interest and they are able to understand that at their own request if funds are available N.M.O's and teachers for schools and aid posts can be set up.
- Much of the old superstition in the REMA Census has disappeared. By this I mean in the HENA more than in any other part of the GOROKA Sub-District the people are reluctant to show themselves for census and many of them, ranging from new-born children to aged adults have not had their names recorded in the village book although these have been in existen ence and patrols have been through the area for the past ten years. On this patrol 12 man names were recorded in the books Several young females were located, hiding in the bushes, within earshot. Acting on the information of an informat police were sent out and on one occasion a whole family was located and their names recorded.
- old to walk to the Rest House for census their names should be omitted from the books. I am afraid that many of the people who are apparently dead are still alive and in hiding during a patrol through the area.
- miss of no action being taken people were brought forward-by the village officials- who were in hiding or had remained in the village. I can find no reason for this hiding apart from the fact that young girls are allotted to an aged couple or man to look after them or him and as they or he cannot wank to present themselves for census the young girl stays with them and has not had her name recorded. This theory, however, is partly dispelled by the fact that many women thus engaged have their names recorded. Encouragement is the only means of drawing these people out from hiding and it will be many years before every person in the area is recorded.
- (17) Relevant statistics are as follows:-

(18) Relevant Statistics (cont'd)

Total Population	12.865	100%
Births Deaths	394 228	3.06
Natural Increase	166	1.19%
Migrations - In Migrations - Out	387 290	
At Work - Inside District	257 96	

(19) VILLAGES

MIGR

Most villages are of the 'round house stockade' type where all houses are situated too closely together and an area of ground has been cleared round the site. Generally these villages were clean and well-kept with adequate latrines and sanitation but there is some doubt as to their usage, by the people, of these latrines. Fow houses had to be re-built but original houses had to be removed from inside the house.

- (20) In remote areas most houses are scattered over the tribal ground end are generally in a bad state of repair and have no sanitation. The old custom of sleeping with the pigs is observed and much ill-health is a result of this practise. Further contact with the people will be the only means of bringing them into a common living area thus eliminating to some extent the disease that is prevalent among these people.
- helpful, co-exercive and efficient. Many do not hold authority in their villages apart from the fact that they have been appointed to the position by the Administration and the people obey but do not respect them in view of of the authority given them. Several of the old officials are re-actionaries to the new idea of a Council in the area and hold the people from giving their own epinions of a Council. What could be described as the Youth element is generally in favour of a Council but the old factor obeys the word of the Luluai who is not prepared to sacrifice his brass and authority for fear that he will not be elected as a Councillor by his people. In all, there are eight of these officials who are opposed to a Council in the BENA but I feel that all the people are in favour of its establishment.

(22) PATIVE AGRICULTURE

MIGR

Over the last twelve months the native cash economy has changed a great deal. In previous patrol reports GOR 4/57-58 and GOR 4/58-59 the work of D.A.S.F. Officer Mr. Ian Montgomery has been greatly praised. I can only contribute a little to this praise as much of his good work has been lost over the past twelve months. The number of native-ewned coffee blocks has been increased but maximum those areas already started have been set back nine months owing to the lack of advanced knowledge on the natives part.

During the period which has elapsed between Mr. Montgomery's patrol in the area, 7% of the coffee planted under his supervision has some back rather than come on. The native growers do not realise that coffee requires constant canre, and where the coffee has generally taken a good hold they have not bothered to weed the lots, plant permanent shade or even replanted the temperary shade where it has died. Approximately % of the 260 acres of coffee planted during Mr. Montgomery's patrol or prior to the patrol is bearing. During the next twelve months another % will bear, while during the period 1961-64 7% will produce a marketable crop if the areas under coffee are looked after.

The D.A.S.F. have, through the BENA area at the moment, a patrol led by a native of the Census Division who has been with this department in GOROKA for five years. This form of patrolling of supervision of coffee growing is the only satisfactor means of ensuring a medium grade coffee.

Passion fruit growing in this area has not reached any stage of intensive agriculture but on most areas of ground which are not used for gardens passion fruit vines have been planted or come up wild. D. A.S. F. have been buying this fruit at ½d per 1b. during the last month but the quantity is not great though it could be greatly increased by the better cultivation of this crop. The main area occupied with the growing of passion fruit is the MID-BENA Valley region round BENA I and BENA II Census Units.

come are peanuts, lettuce, potatoes, cabbage and other European arms type vegetables. In recent months high-grade peanut seeds have been distributed in the Census Division but at the present moment with the high yields of southern crops no ready market has been afforded these native growers. This crop-as a result- has been consumed by the grower and has contributed greatly to varying the diet of these people. The growing of European type vege tables is widely spread throughout the BENA and in remote regions the produce is consumed entirely by the grower. All vegetables grown for sale have to be carried to GOROKA and, consequently, vegetables of the cabbage and lettuce type cannot be sold in Goroka in good condition to compete with those grown by Europeans with mechanical transport. Generally speaking all crops grown are of a high quality.

fhroughout the region the staple food crop still remains 'kau-kau' but in many areas there was a noticeable lack of the crop with, in many cases, serious effects on the people causing death to many young children from malnutrition. The most noticeable were the SAFANOTA INUPANOTA areas and the UPEGU area. One is the direct opposite from the other, the former being of extremely rugged mountainous type with a heavy rainfall and the latter very flat unfertile country with a very low rainfall.

(28) Gardens generally throughout the BENA are good but not large or well-cultivated. In some cases intensive vegetable cultivation is being practised and the crops grown are of the highest quality. Coffe gardens are numerous but poorly kept while other crops such as sugar cane, kaukau, corn & bananas are cultivated with great skill.

(29) ANIMALS AND LIVESTOCK

In the villages closer to GOROKA the class of livestock kept is much higher than in other areas, for example,
the UPPER BENA Valley where few domestic animals are kept.
Pigs form the greater part of these peoples' stock but fowls
and ducks are fairly widespread. Better strains for breeding I
have been introduced by the hiring or selling of pigs to natives by the D.A.S.F. and many private enterprise Europeans
throughout the area. In one case the patrol encountered a
bride price farging Barkshires settlement when two Canadian
Berkshire sows were killed and the two would have weighed approximately 600 lbs dead weight between them. This is a
small indica tion of the interest taken by native breeders
over the past four years as both pigs were less then three
years old. Higher quality fowls and ducks have been parchased to improve the quality of the poultry kept.

(30) EDUCATION

The limited education facilities in this area have not been improved to any great extent over the period which has elapsed since the last petrol in this area. The erection of a Government school at KORIFEIGU has quenched the education thirst of the people in and around the school but this school with its excess of pupils is not sufficiently large to cope with all those children wishing to be educated.

- are of little benfit to these people. The Lutheran Mission at RINTIBEE does not cater to any great EXTENT For BENs pupils and at the moment there are only two local pupils in attendance. This school is for the education of future teachers and the great bulk of its pupils are drawn from the coust, Papua and small areas throughout the Highlands. Another Lutheran establishment at MOHOWETO II has a mission teacher and twelve pupils are in attendance at classes.
- S.D. A. Mission activities have been restricted in the same way, catering only for furthering the education of pupils at other S.D.A. schools and as there are more of these in the BENA the local people have no opportunity to attend these higher education schools. There is one BENA fibil at the BENA II S.D.A. mission school. Both these schools are of no use to the people of the area and their presence causes much friction between the pupils and the native pig and preperty owner. There is much hostility towards Mission schools in the area as a result of pig killing and stealing practised by the pupils of these schools.
- still for schools but ADMINISTRATION School. The only factor which will limit the number of schools erected at the request of the proposed Council is the drastic shortage of teachers.

 Large numbers of mission-trained teachers will be turned out in the next few years but there are no Government teachers or pupils eleigble to be trained as teachers in this area. The need for teachers of higher education standards is acute as once the pupils at schools can have no more from their teachers they will have to be turned out.

(34) BOADS AND BRIDGES

Much work has been done on roads and bridges in this area during the past twelve months. The road from M.D.Le LEAdY's store on the GOROKA to KAINANTU highway to KINTIBEE Lutheran Mission has been opened up and vehicles have, for the first time, been able to pass in dry weather. Much more work is needed before this section becomes an all-weather road but it is still a major achievement as the RINTIBEE-BENA I-MEGABO area is in the UPPER BENA Valley and is the furthest removed from COROKA. A further section is being constructed to BENA-

MIGR

MEGABO but at the moment there are seven bridges to be constructed and several bad sections of the road to be re-graded. With the completion of these roads it will make it possible for the Infant Welfare Sister to visit these remote regions.

- during the past twelve months by graders and trucks carrying surfacing gravel. The KOREFEIGU granite stone crushes has been re-opened and the surface of the GOROKA-KAINANTU Highway from the BENA Bridge to the HENGANOFI border has been laid with stone, thus making an fil-weather road.
- are in good condition. All are of the wooded temporary type apart from the BENA Bridge which will have to be replaced due to the salvard angle of approach and the continuous washing of stone from its embankments. An experiment is being carried out in the LOWER ASARC with a new brick type bridge. Traffic has been using the bridge for two months but there has been no rain to test the foundations. If this bridge proves a success all bridges will be constructed on similar lines and will be permanent.
- (37) The customary one day a week work on all roads is observed consequently they are in passable order all the year round ex cept in sections where the stone sinks into the clay surface and vehicles find it difficult to pass in the wet.

(J.E. Fowke)
Cadet Patrol Officer.

Sub-District Office, GOROK A, EAS TOWN HIGH, ANDS DISTRICT.

Patrol Report: GDR 4/1959-60

INDEX

- (1) IN PRODUCTION
- (2-3) NATIVE AFFAIRS
- (h) DIARY

MIGH

- (5-9) TAXATION
- (10) TA XATION STATISTICS
- (11-13) COUNCIL PROMOTION
- (14-18) CENSUS & STATISTICS
- (19-21) VILLAGES
- (22-28) NATIVE AGRICULTURE
 - (29) ANIMALS & LIVESTOCK.
- (3C-33) EDUCATION
- (34-37) HOADS & BRIDGES
- Page 10 MEDICAL HEALTH APPENDIX "A"
- Page 11 VILLAGE OFFICIALS APPENDIX "B"
- Page 13 POLICE APPENDIX "C"
- Page 14 HIGHLAND LABOUR SCHEETE

(1) The BENABENA Cansus Division is situated roughly between the boundaries of the ALARO RIVER, GOROKA Township, MT.OTTO continuing on along the BISMARCK Ranges to where these mountains meet the ALARO River, thus enclosing an area of approximately 264 Square miles. A more detailed survey of this Census Division is set out in PATROL REPORT G.O.R. 4/57-58. This area embraces a population of 12,865 persons.

(2) GENERAL The general position of the BENA native is a back-ward one with much conflict between new and old ideas. This is shown clearly with regard to the proposed establishment of a counci in the area. Several villages retain a negative ans wer to the proposal for a council mainly because the older element ever-rules the younger element. This area was the first to be contacted in the Eastern Highlands and is still the most primitive although law and order in the form of the administration has been largely accepted.

(3) CREAT Crime is not wide-spread throughout the BENA and most cases brought forward involved fights over land, pigs gardens and wives. The township of COROKA is in easy striking distance from all parts of the RENA, consequently few cases were brought forward on patrol. Any that did occur were forwarded to COROKA for actilement by a magistrate. Complaints for further action re land were heard and the Claim for Registration of Native Lands Form was filled in and submitted.

DIARY

17th September By vehicle from Goroka to SIGEIA YRest House.

18th 35 mins. Accompanied by A.D.O. Dyer taxed SIGEIA & REIFA RA Census Units. Slopt SIEIA Rest House.

18th September A. D. O. Dyer toxed YANOTA & KOISIPA Census Units.

First attempt at collection on MUMARONACH Census Unit.

at SZIGEIYA Rest House.

19th September Walked to MOHOWERO if Consus Unit & collected tax. Returned to SIGEIYA C.U. One hour's good walking either way. Slept in SIGEIYA Rest House.

20th September To SAFANAGA Rest House. One hour's good welk . Day observed. Slept SAFANAGA Rest House.

21st September Collected tax from KOROPA C/U. A.D.O.Djer taxed GAFARUGA C/U. Slopt SAFANAGA Rest House.

22nd September Census revision. Tax collection of NEIYUFA C/U to MEUNARCU Rost Mouse. Good wolk of hour.

23rd Seatember. Lined MEGENARGU Census Unit. Slept MEGENARGU

24th Sentember To BENA! Rest House. Collected tax from YOGIYOHI C/U. A.D.C. Dyer from MAPAIYUFA C/U. Slept BENA I

66th September To LIOOFA Rest House. Two hours good walking Lined OREGEI and KOKALJOU C/U. Blept LIONOFA.

25th Sentember Af A.D.O. Dyer left for GOROKA. Inspection of house line and tax collection from GINIBI and CIEFA' YUFA C/Us. Slopt BENA I.

27th Septaber Day observed. Slept LIOROFA.

28th Sentember Collection of tex from LIOROFA I & II C/U. Villago inspection. Slopt at LIOROFA.

MIGR

F

29th September 1959. To MEGABO I Rest House. 1 hour's easy welk Lined KOGORAHI C/U. Slept MEGABO I Hest House.

Willage Dispection. Slept MEGABO I Rest House.

lat October. To SAFAMOTA Rest House. Three hours hard walking. Cerriers arrived three hours later. Slept SAFAMOTA R.H.

1_

2nd October Census revision of NUPANOTA and SAFAWOTA C/U. Slept SAFAWOTA.

3rd October To MEGABO II Rest House. First officer to attempt this walk. Nine hours hard walking. Villago inspection on route. Slept MEGABO II Rest House.

4th October. Carriers arrived from SaFaNOTa R.H. Day observed Slept MEGARO II Rest House.

5th October. Lined MEGABO II, NAMPAVO I & II C/Us. Slept MEGABO II Rost House.

6th October To KAFOHAGA Rest House. Five hours' hard welking Slept KAFONAGA Rest House.

7th October Tax collection and Census revision of NApAINE & KORITAFA Census Units. Slept KAFONAGA Rest House.

8th October A.D.O. BriverN.I. G. C. arrived LIOROFA Rest House.
Day spent with him on Council promotion. Slept KAFONAGA REST H.

9th Catober Walked to BFA II Rest House to meet A.D.O. Dyer Returned to Goroka. Slept at GOROKA.

bankment. By vehicle to BENA II Rest House. 2 hours' hard walk to KORITAFA Rost House.

131 Cotober I Tax collection of KORITAFA C/U Slept KORITAFA
Rest House.

15th October To MATUSA Rest House. Two hours good wolking. Lined MATUSA I & II C/U.s. Slept MATUSA Rest House.

15th October To KATEUFA Rost House. One hour's good walking. Lined Fagusa, SIGOMI & KOKINAGA C/U. Slept KIAYUFA Rest House.

16th October Tax collection from SAFANAGA, ARUFA and KAIMUPA C/U.s. To MARIA Rest House - one hour's good walking. Slept MARIA Rest House.

17th October 15 GOROKA for consultation with A.D.O. Dyer.

18th October Day observed. Slept MARIA Rest House.

19th October A.D.O.Driver N.L.G.C. arrived for Council talks. Slept MARIA Rest House.

20th October Tax collected from KENIMARO, MAKIA and NAPAMAGONA C/U.s. Slept MAKIA Rest House.

21st October To MOHOWETO II Rest House. Half hour's good walki g

22nd October Census revision and tax collection from KERINAGA and MOHOWETO II C/U.s. Slept MOHOWETO II Rest House.

23rd October A.D.O.S DRIVER AND DYER arrived for full day Council meeting. To BENA II Rest House. 12 hours good walking. Slept BENA II Rest House.

MIGR

24th October. Tax collection from SIGOIYA & HOFAYUFA C/U.s. Slept BENA II Rest House.

25th October Day Observed. Slept BENA II Rest House.

26th October D.C. Mr. Foley, D.O. Holmes and A.D.O. Dyer attended meeting arranged between representatives of SDA Mission Groups at BENA II. Reference Education Scilities in this area. Slept BENA II

27th October Lined MONIBI & SAFAI C/U.s. To KAPOGUI Rest House. One hour good walking. Slept KAPOGUI Rest House.

28th October Tax collection from KAPOGUI & SAFAIYUFA C/U.s. Slept KAPOGUI Rest House.

29th October To HEGEBU Rest House. Two hours good walking. Tax collection from SAMOGOI'I C/U. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

30 th October Fax collection from SOSIGU & MAGHIYUFA C/U.s. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

Returned to HEGEBU Rest House in the afternoon, by vehicle. Station tax collection. Slept HEGEBU Rest House.

lst November to HOFAGA Rest House. One and a half hours good walking. Day observed. Slept HOFAGA Rest House.

2nd November Lined HOFAGA & KAFETEGU C/U.s. Slept HOFAGA R/H.

3rd. November To BENIMETO Rest House. One hour's good walking. Lined NAGAMITOBO & BENIMETO C/U.s. Slept HENIMETO Rest House. Station collection

th November Tax collection from KaIPUGUMARIGI C/U. Conflicting claim in respect of disputed recorded by N.L. Commission.
Slept Benimeto Rest House.

5th November To KATAGU Rest House. One hour good walking.
Tax collection from KATAGU C/U. Slept KATAGU Rest House.

6th November To MPEGU Rest House. One hour easy walking. Lined UPEGU C/U. Station tax collection. Slept UPEGU Rest Ho.

7th November To KETAROBO Rest House. One hour easy walking.
All natives in GOROKA for weekly market. Slept KETAROBO Rest Ho.

8th November Day observed. Slept KETAROBO Rest House.

9th November Tax collection from KETAROBO C/U. Patrol completed and returned to GOROKA.

END OF DIARY

(J.E. Fowke)
Cedet Patrol Officer.

Tax was to be collected at the anzetted rate of Cl from all oble-bodied males over 18 years. This was carried out and no resistance was shown to the collector. Only in one case was there may slight indication of ill-weeling, this was noticeable in the people from RAMPAVO I C/O. who have their village right on the bank of the kand Giver and no European had visited right on the bank of the kand Giver and no European had visited

the village apart from the writer. Station the was collected a tintervals throughout the pa trol as shown in the Diary.

Much good work was done by A. D. J. Holmes in regard to explaining the reason for tax in the BENA area. In patrol report COR 1/58-59 the patrolling officer states that the people of this Census Dission were cheerful in their attitude towards taxation but in most cases this attitude has shown and much of the work cone by A. D. cases this attitude has changed and auch of the work done by and Holmes has been disregarded and these people have developed their

own ideas regarding taxation.

MIGR

The principle of taxetion being that the peoples money would (7) come back to them has been mla-construed to the agtent that many of the tex-payers were expecting that at sometime during the year that has elepsed since the last tax collection, their money should have come back to them in the form they paid it to the patrolling officer. This point reised much discussion and pains were taken to explain that their money would not come back to them direct but in the fore of increased health, read and education facilities

In many cases throughout the BENA Census Division I would com-(8) Of al per head. Those Census Unit along the main roads from GORKA to KAINANTH, GORGEA to UPBGU through KAMILIRI back to GOROCA; to BENA I & BENA II Post Houses and to RINTIBES Mission Ste sider that tion are able to pay the tax as regular private enterprise vohicles are sent out to buy coffee, peamut, s, passion-fruit and vegetables that ensuring a regular income to these people, but those Census Units from LICHOFA, MESARC through to SAFANCTA and MESARC II who are a good eight hours walk from the negrest road are not able to pay the all tax. The only source of income for these people is from local employment and the Highlands Labour Scheme which has appreciably decreased in popularity over the Schoole which has appreciably decreased in popularity over the past tuelve months.

the Congus Division can roughly be divided into three incom groups :- (1) Those people on the main roads who receive income by calling produce direct to GOROKA and to private enterprise

are able to

(2) The people in the foothills who are some distance well-from the road and as a result are able to sell vegetables because of the carrying distance and the fear of the goods perishing. There are fine coffee gardens in this area but the majority have not reached the bearing stage. The only produce carried out of this re gion is the little coffee now produced and a small quan-These people, I consider, are not able to pay tity of peanuts.

the full head tax.

(3) The third group embraces only a small population in the Upper HENA Valley region where the terrain is too rugged for coffee growing and the people live mainly by hunting and the fow gardens they - primitival/ - cultivate. These people I constour gardens they - primitival/ - cultivate.

sider unable to pay tax due to unavoidable hardship.

(10) TAXATION STATISTICS.

Potal pupulation 12,865 100% 25-320 Tax potential 11.31 1,543 Taxed Exempt 1,477 11.47% 1.70% Prepaid

(11) GOUNGIL PROMOTION

MIGR

X

As mentioned, throughout this report, there is much talk of a Council being as tablished in the BENA. A.D.O. Driver N.L.G.C. had visited the patrol several times during its course. Reference is made to the above mentioned officer's report 12-3-1/25/W/5/in which he has set out in detail all relevant material for the establishment of a BENA Council. I feel that with the establishment of a Council the area will be advanced extensively apart from the fact that several minor groups oppose its inauguration.

- lors which is limited the people are very enthusiastic and many queries by these people have been brought to me. Those opposing the council have been reluctant to discuss the issue but I have spent time in questioning them and dispalling some of their feers but even with their points of ergument eliminated they have closed the conversation with the statusent "I have spoken and that is final." This is my basis for my assumption that old village officials have a sway over the people ple.
- years and many of the points stressed in Council promotion talks have been on the subject of tax control by themselves; of increased contact with Administrative Officers from D.S.A.F. and them of the construction of roads. Noads will make it possible for private enterprise to buy their produce on the road and will eliminate the arduous work of carrying produce to COROKA. Control of their own tax mone; is the main point of interest and they are able to understand that at their own request if funds are available N.M.O's and teachers for schools and aid posts can be set up.
- Much of the old superstition in the RMA Consus has disappeared. By this I mean in the BEMA more than in any other part of the GOROKA Sub-District the people are reluctant to show themselves for census and many of them, ranging from new-born children to ged adults have not had their names recorded in the village book although these have been in existen ence and patrols have been through the area for the post ten years. On this patrol 12 New Annes were recorded in the books several young females were located, hiding in the bushes, within earshot. Acting on the information of an informer police were sent out and on one occasion a whole family was located and their names recorded.
- old to walk to the Hest House for consus their names should be omitted from the books. I am afraid that many of the people who are apparently deed are still alive and in hiding during a patrol through the area.
- mise of no action being take become were brought forward-by the village officials- who were in hiding or had remained in the village. I can find no reason for this hiding spart from the fact that young girls ar allotted to an aged couple or man to look after them or him and as they or he cannot wank to present themselves for census the young girl stays with them and has not had her name recorded. This theory, however, is partly dispelled by the fact that many women thus ongaged have their names recorded. Encouragement is the only means of drawing these people cut from hiding and it will be many years before every person in the area is recorded.

(17) Relevant statistics are as follows:-

(18) Relevant Statistics (cont'4)

MIGR

F

Total Population	12.865	1001
Births Deaths	394 223	3.06
Natural Increase	166	1.199
Migrations - In Migrations - Out	387 290	
At Work - Inside District	257 96	

- Most villages are of the 'round house stockade' type where all houses are situated too closely together and an area of ground has been cleared round the site. Generally these villages were clean and well-kept with adequate latrines and sanitation but there is some doubt as to their uses, by the people, of these latrines. Few houses had to be re-built but original houses had to be removed from inside the house.
- (20) In remote areas most houses are scattered over the tribal ground and are generally in a bad state of reparand have no sanitation. The old custom of sleeping with the pigs is observed and much ill-health is a result of this practise. Further contact with the people will be the only means of bringing them into a common living area thus eliminating to some extent the disease that is previlent among these people.
- helpful, co-operative and efficient. Many do not hold authority in their villages apart from the fact that they have been appointed to the position by the Administration and the people obey but do not respect them in view of of the authority given them. Several of the old officials are a re-actionaries to the new idea of a Council in the gree and hold the people from giving their own opinions of a Council. What could be described as the Youth element is generally in favour of a Council but the old factor obeys the word of the indusi who is not prepared to sacrifice his brass and authority for fear that he will not be elected as a Councillor by his people. In all, there are again of these officials who are opposed to a Council in the Bana but I feel that all the people are in favour of its establishment.

(22) NATIVE AGRICULTURE

changed a great deal. In previous patrol reports GOR 4/57-58 and GOR 4/58-59 the work of D. A.S.F. Officer Mr. Ian Montgomery has been greatly praised. I can only contribute a little to this praise as much of his good work has been lost over the past twelve months. The number of native-owned coffee blocks has been increased but many and those areas already started have been set back nine months owing to the lack of advanced knowledge on the natives part.

- gemery's patrol in the area, 7% of the coffee planted under his supervision has gone back rather than come on. The native growers do not realise that coffee requires constant canre, and where the coffee has generally taken a good hold they have not bothered to weed the plots, plant permanent shade or even replanted the temporary shade where it has died. Approximately % of the 260 acres of coffee planted during Mr. Montgomery's patrol or prior to the patrol is bearing. During the next twelve months another % will bear, while during the period 1961-64 7% will produce a marketable crop if the areas under coffee are looked after.
- The D.A.S.F. have, through the BENA area at the moment, a patrol led by a native of the Census Division who has been with this department in GOROKA for live years. This form of patrolling of supervision of coffee growing is the only satisfactor means of ensuring a medium grade coffee.
- Passion fruit growing in this area has not reached any stage of intensive agriculture but on most areas of ground which are not used for gardens passion fruit vines have been planted or come up wild. D.A.S.F. have been buying this fruit at ad per 1b. during the last month but the quantity is not great though it could be greatly increased by the better cultivation of this crop. The main area occupied with the growing of passion fruit is the MID-BENA Valley region round BENA I and BENA II Census Units.
- Cthe crops grown by these people as a source of cash is come are pearnts, lettuce, potatoes, cabbage and other European wrant type vegetables. In recent months high-grade pearnt seeds have been distributed in the Census Division but at the present moment with the high yields of southern crops no ready market has been afforded these native growers. This crop-as a result- has been consumed by the grower and has contributed greatly to varying the diet of these people. The growing of European type vege tables is widely spread throughout the BENA and in remote regions the produce is consumed entirely by the grower. All vegetables grown for sale have to be carried to GOROKA and, consequently, vegetables of the cabbage and lettuce type cannot be sold in Goroka in good condition to compete with these grown by Europeans with mechanical transport. Generally speaking all creaters are of a high quality.
- Throughout the region the staple food crop still remains 'kau-kau' but in many areas there was a noticeable lack of the crop with, in many cases, serious effects on the people caus ing death to many young children from malnutrition. The most noticeable were the SAFANOTA NUPANOTA areas and the UPEGU area. One is the direct opposite from the other, the former being of extremely rugged mountainous type with a heavy rainfall and the latter very flat unfertile country with a very low rainfall.
- (28) Gardens generally throughout the BRNA are good but not large or well-cultivated. In some cases intensive vegetable cultivation is being practised and the crops grown are of the highest quality. Coffe gardens are numerous but poorly kept while other crops such as sugar cane, kaukau, corn & benanas are cultivated with great skill.

(29) ANIMALS AND LIVESTOCK

In the villages closer to GOROKA the class of live stock kept in much higher than in other areas, for example, the UPPER DENA Valley where few domestic animals are kept. Figs form the greater part of these peoples' stock but fowls and dacks are fairl; widespread. Better strains for breeding have been introduced by the hiring or selling of pigs to natives by the D.A.S.F. and many private enterprise Europeans throughout the area. In one case the patrol encountered a bride price famous markshirex settlement when two Canadian Berkshire sows were killed and the two would have weighed approximately 600 lbs dead weight between them. This is a small indication of the interest taken by native breeders were the past four years as both pigs were less then three years old. Higher quality fowls and ducks have been purchased to improve the quality of the poultry kept.

(30) EDUCATION

MIGR

The limited education facilities in this area have not been improved to any great extent over the period which has elapsed since the last petrol in this area. The erection of a Covernment school at KORIFEIGU has quenched the education thirst of the people in and around the school but this school with its excess of pupils is not sufficiently large to cope with all those children wishing to be educated.

- are of little benilt to these people. The Lutheran Mission at HINTIBEE does not cater to any great EXTENT For BENA pupils and at the moment there are only two local pupils in attendance. This school is for the education of future teachers and the great bulk of its pupils are drawn from the coast, Papua and small areas throughout the Highlands. Another Lutheran establishment at MOHOWETO II has a mission teacher and twelve pupils are in attendance at classes.
- S.D. A. Mission activities have been restricted in the same way, catering only for furthering the education of pupils at other S.D. A. schools and as there are more of these in the BENA the local people have no opportunity to attend these higher education schools. There is one BENA #Mill at the BENA II S.D. A. mission school. Both these schools are of no use to the people of the area and their presence causes much friction between the pupils and the native pig and property owner. There is much hostility towards Hission schools in the area as a result of pig killing and stealing practised by the pupils of these schools.
- still for schools but ADMINISTRATION School. The only factor which will limit the number of schools erected at the request of the proposed Council is the drastic shortage of teachers. Large numbers of mission-trained teachers will be turned out in the next few years but there are no Government teachers or pupils eleighte to be trained as teachers in this area. The need for teachers of higher education standards is acute as once the pupils at schools can have no more from their teachers chey will have to be turned out.

Much work has been done on roads and bridges in this area during the past twelve months. The road from M.D. best LEANY'S store on the CORORA to KAINANTO highway to RINTIBEE Lutheran Mission has been opened up and vehicles have, for the first time, been able to pass in dry weather. Much more work is needed before this section becomes an all-weather road but it is still a major achievement as the RINTIBEE-DENA I-MEGABO area is in the UPPER BENA Valley and is the furthest removed from CORORA. A further section is being constructed to BENA-

MEGARO but at the moment there are seven bridges to be constructed and several bad sections of the road to be re-graded. With the completion of these bads it will make it possible for the Infant Welfare Sister to visit these remote regions.

- during the past twelve months by graders and trucks carrying surfacing gravel. The KOMEFELGU granite stone crushed has been re-opened and the surface of the GORDKA-KAINANTU Highway from the BENA Bridge to the HENGANOFI border has been laid with stone, thus making an all-weather road.
- are in good condition. All are of the wooded temporary type apert from the BENA Bridge which will have to be replaced due to the ankward angle of approach and the continuous washing of stone from its embankments. An experiment is being carried out in the LCWER ASARO with a new brick type bridge. Traffic has been using the bridge for two months but there has been no rain to test the foundations. If this bridge proves a success all bridges will be constructed on slillar lines and will be
- served consequently they are in passable order all the year round an copt in sections where the stone sinks into the clay surface and vehicles find it difficult to pass in the wet.

(J.E. Fowke)
Cedet Patrol Officer.

1 D

	OF	BIRT	гне							DE.	ATHS						MIG	GRAT	IONS	S	and the same		ENT FRO		LLA				LABO		L	FEM	IALES	Size	(excl	TOT	ALS abs		97
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	DIK	113	0-1	Mth.	0-1	Year	1-	-4		58	9	-13	Ov	er 13	in Child	Is		0	UT	Insid		Outside District	Gov	t.	Miss	sion	Mai	LES	Fzm	TALES		nber of hild- ing age		Ch	nild	Aċ	ults	GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birch	M	F	M	F	M	F	MF	M	F	M	F	0-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Num	4	M	F	M	F	M+1
RUFA	16/10	-	-					1		1							2	1	-	3	1			5	3	-	-	9	23	7	29	2	18		14	12	43	40	118
ENIMETO	3/11	1	2																		8			5	-	7	•	8	41	6	36	3	27		28	22	3:	41	146
	15/10	-	2				1	1						1			2	1	1	3	2			6				11	29	7	20	1	18		21	9	31	27	96
AGASA- UMO	30/9	2													1			1		1								7	9	2	12	1	8		4	5	20	17	46
AFARUGA	21/9									-	1	-								1	2		1			1		3	28	6	19	1	11		12	12	26	20	74
INIBI	25/9	1	3					1											1		1		3		1			8	27	5	29		17	2.2	12	14	29	32	92
OFAGAI-	2/11	3	6					1				-			1		1	3			5			1				12	47	17	46	1	37		42	58	57	67	226
UPA -		1	3											2	1		2	2		2	1		4	1		3		23	52	17	53	4	46		39	43	68	63	222
AFETEGU	2/11	5	2											2	1		2	5		7	5		2	6		1		16	56	13	57	5	46		36	33	61	68	212
AFONAGA	7/10	4	3	-										4	5			6		2	8					4		30	80	23	52	5	48		46	2	111	83	303
ATYUFA	16/10	6	3											1	1		1	1	1	1	5			5		1		15	49	11	48		36		28	27	69	91	206
APUGUI APUGUM	28/10	4	4												1		2	1	1		2		1			3		18	44	22	45	7	36		31	44	66	68	215
RIGI	4/11	1	8					1	L					1	1		1	6		2	5		20	21				34	83	30	87	9	66		63	60	76	121	366
UDATAN	5/11							1	1						1		1	4	4	6	5					2		14	48	12	49	2	42		35	32	61	73	208
ZN IMARO	21/10	8	3							-		-					1	1	4	7	1			5		4	1	15	46	9	50		35		35	34	57	61	198
CERINAGA	22/10	5	2												2			2										5	38	11	36	2	26		30	26	48	48	152
ETAROBO	9/11	3	4			-			1		1						5	24	3	6	2			1		4		12	68	3	66	3	51		33	30	69	83	222
	29/9	4	2											5	2		1	3	7	19	4		4					33	73	11	59	2	46		53	43	93	70	266

	OF	BIR	THS						I	DEATH	IS					М	GRAT	TIONS	3		ABS		ROM	VILLA	GE	LAGOUR POTENTIAL		FEMAL	ES Size	≥ (exc	TOT	ALS	e)	97
VILLAGE	D. TE OF CENSUS			0-11		0-1 3	ear	1	4	5—8		9—13	Ov	er 13	Femal in Chi	ld	N	0	UT	Insid		Outsid		Govt.	Mission	MALES FEMA	ALES	PA	ing age	E	hild	Adult	s	GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M 1	FIN	1 F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	MI	A	MF	MIF	0-16 16-45 10-16	16-45	Pre	A	M	F	M	F	M + F
OISIPA CKALUG-	18/9	1	2			1	1				1	2		2			2	2				2			3	12 24 14	33	2 3	3 2	6 28	27	314	2 1	133
BINAGA	26/9	3	1										1			2	2		4	7	2					9 54 6	45	2	29 2.	1 23	24	53 4	6 1	155
OKINAGA	15/10	6	3										2	1		2	10			2	•			5		33 89 19	95		63			1331		
ORITAFA	13/10	11	9			4							2	2		1	10	1	6	7						26 7518			69		1	911		
ORCPA	21/9	5	1			1	1									4	10		4	1		2				19 5610						64		
IOROFA	26/9	10	9				1						5	3		2		1	1	9		5	1	1		63 205 50			_					
IOR) PA No. 2	28/9	3	4										1	2		1			1	7			1		2	14 65 9								
agahiy— Pa	30/10	1	5						0				3	2			3	6	6	5						10 43 7			10			52		
AKIA	21/10		2										1	2			3		4	1					1	10 31 11			24			44 !		
ASAGU	22/9		2					1					1			3		1		3	1	1				14 28 2						35		
ATA- BA NOL.			1													6	6																	
ATA-											1		1					3		3				1		17 37 4			27			551		
BA No.2			4					2		4	-		2			1.	4		1	1				1		17 49 13	1					76		
EGABO. 1			3							1		-	3			4		2		4					3	30 65 23	58	4 5	0 2,	841	85	447	5	256
													6	1		2		2	3	1		1	4		5	12 41 11	30	1 2	27	16	27	46 3	5 1	121
BGENAGU				1	1	2	1				-		3	7	2	6	7		3	6		1	-		1	34 110 15	115	5 7	0 21	475	61	1151	19 >	13
POMO.1.		5	1														3			4	1	3	1			18 40 4	34	3	15 2.	1 33	19	49 4	5 1	54
PONO.2	21/9	4	8	1				1	2				2			1	16	1	5	1			1		2	26 91 25				12 bill		95 1		
HOW-	19/9	7	8					1				1		2		3	2		4	3		1	1		2	34 81 30	86	3 6	4 2.	106	64	1051	3	52
																																	11	12

	OF	BIRT	THS						I	DEATHS						MIC	GRATI	IONG	1		ABSE AT W	ORK		AGE		PC	LABO	UR TIAL	1	FEMA	LES	ily		TOTA			97
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS			0-1 N		0-1 Y		1-	1	5—8	9_	15	Ove	r 13	Females in Child	ln		Ot	л	Insid		Outside District	Govt.	Mi	ssion	MAL	ES	FEMAL	ES	20 1-	251	f Fam	Chil	d	Adu	lts	GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	MF	MF	M	F	0-16	16-45	10-16 1	3-45	Pre	bear	: -	M	F	M	F	M+1
HOWETO 2.	2/10	2	2													1	6		4			5	1			11	64	11	79	1	70	1	27	31	79	98	24
MIBI	27/10	1	2					2	1				2			2	2	3	9	2		-		4		12	51	24	50	1	24		24	35	71	47	183
CANITORO	3/11	5	5										1	4		1	2	2	5	10		1	13	15	1	29	85	24	83	4	61		51	61	85	103	345
IYUPA	22/9		1													1	5	1	3	10		4		2		29	38	13	13	2	24 2	14	30	24	44	50	164
GAMITO	18/9	5	2	1				2					2	2	1		6	1		2				1		20	56	14	58	9	52 :	.9	41	43	71	75	23
MPAVO.1.	5/10															1	3			1				1		7	15	2	12	1	10		12	5	19	24	5
MPAVO.2.	5/10	3	2:										3	5		13	8	1	1					2		12	32	6	25	2	23		40	24	36	30	13
PAINE	7/10	4	3													1	4	1	3	7			1	2		13	51	13	46	1	36		36	30	67	71	21
PAIYUFA	24/9	3	4				2									3	5		3	7	4	2		1		6	42	8	42	2	27 2	lak.	22	23	36	42	13
PAÉ 4GON	22/10	4	2				1						1			33	25	1	3	1		1	11			19	63	21	50	3	47		37	31	8	99	20
MARONAG.	18/9	1	.3			2		2					2	1		1	1	2	3	5		5	1			25	53	18	50	1	33 2	2.5	47	45	59	61	22
PA MAG	3/11	1	1					1					1	1					2			h	21	1		9	36	15	43		35		43	42	26	30	28
PANOTA	2/10	2	2										2		1	8	3	2	2							10	32	5	25		20	1	33	9	40	30	11
RPAIYUP.	25/9	5	3													3	4		1	4	3		1	2		9	50	7	47	1	28 2	2.5	29	29	50	47	16
ROEI	26/9	3	1										1	5			3	12	114	3		3		1	2	13	58	13	47	2	32 2	2.6	34	32	60	55	14
IFARA	17/9	2	1					1	1				1				1		2	1				1	2	4	16	7	12		9	1.9	8	13	19	17	
EIRI	23/9					1											3		-	3		*		1		3	20	3	15	3	15	1	6	8	21	22	
PA 1.	27/10	3	3						1				2	3			3	2	1			2				6	60	27	49	2	40		25	39	77	70	21
																												-			1			3			3/

	1																					-		A DCI	CAPE ED	211 11		OF.										Govt.	Prin	nt44	3/9.58.—10
	OF	BIR	THS			_					DE	ATHS							MIC	GRAT	TONS			ABSI	VORK		STUDE			PC	LABC	UR		FEMA	LES	Size		TOT			93
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS		-		Mth	1	0-1 Y			4	1	5—8		-13	1	ver 13	- D	males Child irth	In		O	п	Insid Distr	ict	Outside District	Gos	vt.	Miss	sion	MAL	ES	FEMA	LES	20 1	hild- ing age	of Fam	Chil	ld	Adı	ults	OK & TOT.
		M	F	M		FI	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	1 1	1	M	F	M	F	M	F	MF	M	F	M	F	0-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Nun C C bear	Z T	M	F	M	F	M+F
No2.	23/9	6	1	2	1	-	1			1	1		1	1		4	3		5	1	1	5	14		2	2		1		37	86	14	70	4	49	21	60	43	101	. 86	309
IYUFA	28/10	5	1	2			1	1	1								3		1	1		2	11			1				9	56	16	47		38		38	43	39	66	218
NAGA 1	16/10	4		-											1	L			2	2		4				1				8	18	3	24	1	20		17	8	33	31	90
MAGA 2	21/9	6	1	2	1	-									1	1	1			4	6	5	7	1		1		4		14	48	10	42	4	44	1.8	30	32	47	54	176
NOTA	2/10	1	!												1	3	3		2		6	5	1					1		14	35	7	20	2	15		20	20	55	31	128
1, 100	30/1	9 5												-								2				2	1	1		16	34	8	32	2	22		43	24	42	42	153
IYA	17/9	1		4									1			2				5	1	2	2		6			2		12	40	12	44		29	2.0	32	26	146	54	170
AYI	24/1	0 4							1										5	7	2	4	1		2			1		19	66	24	62	4	48		54	35	72	74	252
IM	15/1	0 1							1	4		1	1							1		2				2		1		6	19	2	21	3	17		8	14	31	30	86
nen	29/1	0 2		3							1						1			3		3	3			1				21	62	24	59	1	42		35	45	2 73	75	229
U	6/11	1		2												-												3		4	9	2	12		10		7	10	n	16	47
TA	18/9	1				1		`\							1	2				2		2	1					2		10	22	7	21	2	12	20	1	11	5 28	3 29	87
IHOY	24/9	2		5	-	-							1	4		1	1			1	4	6	6	3	3	2	1	2	1	18	72	20	67	3	36	2.	4	lit	7	69	246
																																								2	191
																																					1				336
					1		1																																		4,2
						1														1														-							317
					1						-				-	-							\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\																	-	219
				1	1	-	-			-	-	-	-	1		1	-				2														6	DA	מע	To	TA	1	128

	L						1		DEA	THS						MIC	GRAT	IONS	,		ABSENT							LABO			FEMA		4			LS.	13/95
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIR	THS	0-1 N	J.L	012	Τ,	-	1 ,	0	10			6.					_	Inside	T WOR	utside		STUD	ENTS	-		1	ITIAL			- Se J	ylime	sclu	ing ab	LS (GRAND
	DAJ	M	1 12			0-1 Y		-4		-8	9-		Over	in	Child Birth	IN		0		Distri	et D	istrict	Go		Mis		MAI		FEMA		o duant	5==1	of F	Child	1	Adults	AS F
		M	1 1	M	F	M	FM	1	M	F	M	F	Mi	F	1	M	F	M	F	M	FM	F	M	F	M	F	0-16	16-45	16-16	16-45	Pr.	Deari	- 1	1 I	5 N	M F	M+
RUPA	16/10	-					1		1					1		2	1	-	3	1			5	3	-	-	9	25	7	29	2 1	8	1	4 1	24	3 40	118
ENIMETO	3/11	1	2										4.			1				8			5	•	7	•	8	42	6	36	3 2	27	2	8 2	2 3	541	146
AGASA :	15/10	-	2				1						1			2	1	1	3	2			6				11	19	7 2	0	1 1	8	2	1 9	51	1 27	96
AGASA-	30/9	2											,				1		1								7	9	2 1	2	1	8	4	5	20	0 17	45,
AFARUGA																				2	1								6 1			1		21			74
																			i																		
	25/9	3	1				1											1		1	3			1				27		29		7 2					92
OFAGAI-	2/11	3	8				1						·	1		1	3			5			1				12					57				7 67	226
UFA	51/10	1	3									1	2 1	1		2	2		2	1	4		1		3		23	52	17	53	4 4	6	35	5 43	5 64	8 63	222
AFETEGU	2/11	5	2									1	2	1		2	5		7	5	2		6		1		16	56	13	57	5	16	34	5 33	6	1 68	212
AFORAGA	7/10	4	3									1	4 !	5			6		2	8					4		30	80	23	52	5 4	8	4	6 5	1 11	1 83	303
AIYUFA	16/10	6	3										1	1		1	1	1	1	5			5		1		15	49	11	13	77	56	2	8 2	76	9 91	206
	26/10	4	4											1		2	1	1		2	1				3		18	44	32	5	7 3	36	3	1 44	4 6	68	215
APUGUM+	W11	1	8				1						1	1		1	6		2	5	20	,	21				34		1			56	6	3 60	0 7	6121	366
	5/11				1		1							1		1	4	4	6	5				۰	2				124		2 1	12				1 73	208
ENIMARO		8														1	1	h		1			5		4	1	15			50		35				761	198
								1		1			1				1		•				3		-	•											
ERIN/GA														2			2								1.				12			26	30			848	15
STAROBO SGURA'-	9/11	3	4					1	1	1			1			5	34	3	6	2		-	1		4		75	62	9	56	3	51	3.	3 34	0 6	9 83	22
	29/9	4	15							-			5	2		1	3	7	10	4	4				1		33	73	11	59	2	46	3	3 4	3 5	3 70	264
		10	1 2															1/		-				-	1								2				1

	OF	BIRT	THS							DEAT	THS						MI	GRAT	IONS			ABSE AT W	ORK F	ROM		JDENTS			BOUL		Fem	ALES	Size		TOTA ding a	ALS absente	e)	ON.
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	SIK		C-1 N	Ath.	0-1	Year	1-		5-		9—	1	Over		Female in Child Birth	1		O		Insid	ict	Outsid	ct	Govt.	-	ission	MALES		EMALES	egnant	mber of Shild- tring age	of Fan	Chil	a	Adul	s	GRAND
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Dirth	M	F	M	F	M	F	MI	3 1 1	M F	M	F	0-16 16-	45 10-1	16 16-45	P.	Nur	<	M	F	M	F	M+
OISIPA OKALUG-	14/9	1	5			1	1			1			200		2			2	2			1	2			3		122	4 1	4 33	2	33	2.6	28	27	31	12	133
RINAGA	26,19	3	1											1			5	2		4	7	2						9 5	4 6	5 45	2	29	22	23	24	53	46	15
CKINAGA	15/20	6	3											2	1		2	10			2				5			33 8	9 1	9 95	2	63	!	57	55	133	25	37
ORITAFA	13/10	11	9			4								2	2		1	10	1	6	7							26	751	8 82	5	69	1	72	66	911	06	342
	21/9		1			1	1										14	10		4	1		2					19	561	0 61	2	37	26	33	31	64	62	19
IOROFA	28/9	10	9				1							5	3		2		1	1	9		5		1			631	05 5	50 80	15	48	1	62	50	1.08	00	33
IOR) PA No.2	28/9	3	4											1	2		1			1	7					8	2	24 6	5 9	9 47	3	36		30	马	85	68	221
AGAHIY-			5											3	2			3	6	6	5							10	13	7 47	3	40		30	31	52	62	18
AKIA	21/10		2											1	2			3		4	1					1		10	52 1	140	3)	24		21	31	lala	55	15
ASAGU	22/9		2				,	1						1			3	B	1	2		1	1					14	28	2 24	1	20	2.0	22	14	35	30	10
ATA- BA NO1.			1											1	k		6		3	-					1			17	57	4 40		27		43	11	55	49	16
ATA-								2						2	2			1		1					1					3 45						76		
BA NO.2			4					-						3	1			4									3			3 58							4	
egabo. 1			3											6	1		1		3				1							11 30						46		/
EGEN.AGU			51	,	1	2	1							3	7	2	6	7	-	-	5	-3	1			1				5115								
				•	•	-														1		*																
IPOMO.		5	1	-			-	-										3		1	4	1	3	4.						34					1	49		
IPOMO.2. OHOW-	21/9	4	8	1	1			1	5	-				2			3	6	1	5	3		1	1		2				5 78		64	2.4	66	64	93	ממ	35
Nol.	19/9	7	13	1		1	1	1	1.	-	1		1		2		1	-	1	-	1		17						1							1		

	OF	BIRT	HS							DEAT	THS						MIC	GRAT	TION	IS			Wor		DM VII	TUDEN			PC	ABOU	JR IAL	1	EMAL	ES G	nily	(exclu	TOTA iding a	ALS absent	ree)	GRAND TOTAL
VILLAGE	DATE			0-1 N			Year	1-		5-		9-1		Over	i	Females in Child Birth	IN			Dut	Dis	strict	D	utside	Gove		Missi		MALE	s 1	EMAL	_	H H	Child-	of Far	Chil		Adu		
	- 1			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	T		F		1.	I	F		F	M	F	M		T		T	1	Nu.	20	1	M		M		M+
OHOWETO 2.																	1	6		1	•		1	5	1					64			1	7						241
ONIBI	27/10	1	2					5	3					1			5	2	3	5	2	2					4			51										18
AGAMITOBO	3/11	5	5											1	1		1	2	2	2 !	3 1	2		1	13		15	1	29	85	24	83	4	51		51	61	85	108	34
AIYUFA	22/9		1														1	5	1		3 1	0	1	1			2		29	38	13	43	2	24	24	30	24	1;4	50	16
OTIMADA	18/9	5	2	1				2						2	2	1		6	1		1	2		1			1		20	56	14	58	9	52	1.9	41	43	71	75	23
AMPAVO.1	5/10																1	3			1		1		1		2		7	15	2	12	1	10		12	5	19	14	5
AMPAVO. 2	5/10	3	2										1	3	5		13	3	1		1						2		11	32	6	25	3	23		40	21	36	30	13
APAINE	7/10	14	3														1	4	1		3	-			1		2		13	51	13	46	1	36		36	30	67	71	21
APAIYUFA	211/9	3	b.				2										3	5		1	3	7	4	2			1		6	42	8	42	2	27	2.4	22	23	36	42	13
APANAGON.							1							1			33		5 1		2)			1	11				19	63	21	60	3	47		37	31.	83	99	26
UMARONAG						3		2	,					2	1		1			200	3	5		5	1										2.5				61	22
																					2	1		10	21		1			36				35					50	18
	3/11	1						ľ						1	1									-	6.5		-							20					30	11
IUPANONA	2/10	2												2		1	8		3		2									32	5				2 8					10
DIEFAIYUF		2	.3											-			3		•		1 1	•	3		1		2												47	
DREGEI	56/9	3	1											1	5				3 2	183	4 3			3			2						3						55	
REIFARA	17/9	2	1					1						1				1	1	1	2	1	1		1	-	2		4		7								17	
BABIRI	23/5					1		1	1	1					1			3	3		-	3					1		3	20	3							1	55	
SAFA 1.	27/10	3	3						/ 1	1				2	3			3	5	2	1			2			1		6	60	17	49	2	40		25	39	177	70	21

		Y	ear.		195	9	- 6	0			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •									,		-													Govt.	Print	.—443	/9 sh
	OF	BIRT	TIC							DEA	THS						MIG	RATI	ONS			SENT	FRO	M VILL Srt	AGE		P	LABO	UR		FEM.	ALES	Size	(exclu	TOT/	ALS absent	ree)	N. N.
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	DIKI		0-1 N	Ath.	0-1	Year	1-	-4	5.	— 8	9_	-13	Ove	r 13	Females in Child	In		Оит		Inside District	Out Dis	side trict	Govt.	1	Mission	MA	LES	FEMA	LES	90 3	aber of hild- ring age	201	Chil	d	Adu	lts	GRAND
	-	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M]	F	M F	M	F	MF	1	I F	0-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Num	2	M	F	M	F	M+
FA No2.	23/9	6	2	1		1	1		1	1		1	1	4	3		5	1	1	5	14	2		2	-	1	37	86	24	70	4	45	2.	. 60	43	10	1 86	309
PATYUFA.	28/10	5	2			1	1		1						3		1	1		2	11			1			9	56	16	47		38		38	43	559	66	21
PANAGA 1	.16/10	0 4												1			2	2		4				1			8	18	3	24	1	20		17	8	35	31	90
FANAGA 2	21/9	6	23	1										1				4	6	5	7	1		1		4	14	48	10	4	2 4	44	1.6	30	32	47	54	17
FANCEA	2/10	1	!											3	3		2		5	5	1				1	1	14	35	7	20	2	15		20	50	55	32	12
MIGOI'I	30/1	0 5	3																	2				2	1	1	16	34	8	32	2	22		243	. 24	42	42	15
GEIYA	17/9	1	1									1		2				5	1	2	2	6				2	12	40	12	4		29	20	032	2	3 44	54	17
GOTYA	24/1	0 4	1						1								5	7	2	4	1	1			1	12	19	66	2	62	4	45		54	35	75	74	25
COMI	15/1	0 1	1						1		1							1		2				2		1	6	19	2	21	3	17		8	14	3	1 30	8
e i u u	29/1	0 2	3	3						1					1			3		3	3			1			2	1 62	2 2	159	1	42		35	14	2 7.	79	22
EGU	6/1	1	2	2																						3	4	9	2	12	2	10		7	10	1	1 16	
ROTA	18/9	1			1									2				2		2	1					2	10	2	2 7	21	. 4	1	2 &	0 1	21	5 2	8 29	3
THORIS	24/9	2	:	5								:	1	1		1			14	6	6	3 3	•	2	1	2 :	1 1	8 72	2 2	0 6	7 3	30	2.	8 4	7 4	47	8 69	21
																																					1	
						L																																
																	-																					1
																	-																					
																	1						-				-		1							2		

1959-60 Year..... Govt. Print.-443/9:58.-10,000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE DEATHS LABOUR MIGRATIONS TOTALS DATE OF CENSUS FEMALES AT WORK STUDENTS POTENTIAL \$\inp \rightarrow \left(\text{excluding absentee}\right) BIRTHS VILLAGE 0-1 Mth. 0-1 Year Over 13 | Females Inside Outside 9-13 OUT Govt. MALES FEMALES Mission Child Adul. District District in Child Birth M F M F M F M F M F M F MFMF MFMF MFMF 0-16 | 16-45 | 10-16 | 16-56 M F M F M+F ARUFA 16/10 -2 3 1 9 23 7 29 2 18 14 12 43 40 118 BENIMETO 3/11 1 8 41 6 36 3 27 28 22 3541 146 15/10 - 2 FAGASA 2 1 3 1 2 11 29 7 20 1 18 21 9 31 27 FAGASA-GUMO 30/9 2 7 9 2 12 1 8 4 5 20 17 GAFARUGA 21/9 1 2 3 28 6 19 1 11 1 12 12 26 20 74 25/9 GINIBI 1 3 8 27 5 29 17 22 12 14 29 32 92 1 2/11 3 8 HOFAGA 1 3 5 12 47 1746 1 37 425857 67 226 HOF'AGAI-YUFA - 24/10 1 3 2 2 2 1 1 23 52 1753 4 46 39 43 68 63 222 KAFETEGU 2/11 5 2 2 2 5 7 5 2 6 16 56 13 57 5 46 36 33 61 68 212 KAPONAGA 7/10 43 4 30 80 23 52 5 48 46 51 111 83 303 KAIYUFA 16/10 6.3 1 1 1 15 49 11 48 36 28 27 69 91 206 KAPUGUI 28/10 4 4 2 1 2 18 44 22 45 7 36 31 44 66 68 215 KAPUGUM+ 4/11 1 8 RRIGI 2 5 21 34 83 30 87 9 63 60 76 121 366 20 KATAGU 5/11 6 14 48 1249 2 42 1 2 35 32 61 73 208 KENIMARO 21/10 8 3 1 4 35 34 57 61 198 15 46 9 50 35 KERINAGA 22/10 5 2 2 5 3811 36 2 26 30 26 48 48 152 KETAROBO 9/11 3 4 1 1 5 14 3 6 4 12 62 9 66 3 2 51 33 30 69 83 222 KOGORA '-AMI 29/9 4 2 1 3 7 10 33 73 11 59 2 46 53 43 93 70 266 3368

O

VILLAGE	E OF SUS	BIRT	THS					1		DEA	THS						M	GRAT	TONS		-	AT W	WORK		1 VILL Str	LAGE			LAP	BOUR	L	FEN		Size	(exc)	TOT	TALS g abser		ALB
VICLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	M	E	0-11 M	Mth.		Year F	1	-4 F		_8	9_		Over	r 13	Females in Child Birth	1	N I TO	Ot		Insid	rict	Outsi Distr	rict	Govt.		Mission		MALES	1	MALES	gu	mber of Child-	verage of Farr		nild	Adı		GRAND
OTOTAL		31		M	F	1	T		F		F	M	12	M	F		M	1		F	M	F		FA	ME		M F	F' 0-	6 16-45	5 10-10	6 16-45	P	Van	1	M	F	M	F	M+F
OKALUG-		1	2			1	1			1			2		2			2	2				2			3	3	1.	2 24	14	33	2	33	2.6	28	27	31	42	133
REINAGA		3	1											1			2	2		4	7	2					1	9	54	6	45	2	29	27	23	24	53	46	155
OKINAGA	15/10	6	3											2	1		2	10			2			1	5			33	89	19	95	7	63		57	55	133	125	377
CORITAFA	13/10	11	9			4								2	2		1	10	1	6	7							20	6 75	518	82	5	69						342
COROPA	21/9	5	1			1	1										4	10		4	1		2									A							193
LIOROFA	28/9	10	9				1							5	3		2		1	1	9		5	1								Do	1						335
IOR+ OFA No.2.	28/9	3	4											1	2		1			1	7					9	2		1 65					10					226
AGAHIY-	30/10	1												3	2			3	6	6	5								43										180
	21/10													1	2			3		4	1					,			31				24	1					153
	22/9	3						1						1			3	8	1	2		1	1			1			4 28										106
ISA NOL.	14/10	3	1											1	4		6	6	3	6	3			1	1			1	7 37	1 4	40		27	-	43	11	55	49	162
IATA- ISA No.2.1	4/10		4					2						2	2			4		1				1	1				7 49										186
EGABO.1.	30/9		3							1				3	1		4	3	2								3							1		1	1	75	
EGABO2.														6	1		2		2	3	1		1																
EGENAGU		12	8	1	1	2	1							3	7	2	6	7		3	6		1				5		1 41									35	
IPOMO.1.		5	1				-									-		-		-							1		+ 110										378
IPOMO.2.																		3			4	1	3						8 40										154
		77	8	1				1	2					2			1	6	1	5	7						2		6 91				1	-	-	-	4	1	314
OHOW- TO Nol.	19/9	7	8					1					1		2		3	2		4	3		1	1			2	31	4 83	1 30	86	3	64	2.1	66	64	105	0110	352
																;																					A		4,12
at	IIGRAŢI	1-1				-	1	1	1	1											4900000	No.				-			-	-		1		-					

	OF	BIRT	HS						I	DEATHS						MIG	RATI	ONS			ABSE T W		ROM V	STUDE			PC	ABO	UR		FEMA	LES	Size	(exclu	TOT/			NN IND
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	DIKI	110	0-1 Mth	1.	0-1 Ye	ear	1-	4	5—8	9-	-13	Over		Females in Child	In	1	Oi	л	Inside		Outsid		vt.	Miss	ion	Mai	ES	FEMA	LES	Se 1	Thild-	of Fan	Chi	ld	Adu	lts	GRAND
		M	F	MI	F	M	F	M	F	MF	M	F	M	F	Birth	11 1	F	M	F	M	F	MI	M	F	M	F	0-16	6-45	10-16 1	6-45	£	bear	4	M	F	M	F	M + F
OHOWETO 2.	22/10	2	2													1	6		4			5	1				11	64	11	79	1	70		27	31	79	98	241
ORIBI	27/10	1	2					2	1				1			2	2	3	9	2					4		12	51	24	30	1	24		24	35	71	47	183
AGAMITOBO	3/11	5	5										1	1		1	2	2	5	1.0		1	1	•	15	1	29	85	24	83	4	61		51	61	85	108	345
ATYUFA	22/9		1													1	5	1	3	10		4			2		29	38	13	43	2	24	24	30	24	44	50	164
AGAMITO	18/9	5	2:	1				2					2	2	1		6	1		2					1		20	56	14	58	9	52	1.9	41	43	71	75	233
AMPAVO.1.	5/10															1	3			1					2		7	15	2	12	1	10		12	5	19	14	53
NAMPAVO.2.	5/10	3	2										3	5		13	8	1	1						2		11	32	6	25	2	23		40	24	36	30	132
APAINE	7/10	4	3													1	4	1	3	7			1		2		13	51	13	46	1	36		36	30	67	71	214
MAPAIYUFA	24/9	3	4				2									3	5		3	7	4	2			1		6	42	8	42	2	27	2.4	22	23	36	42	137
APANAGON!	22/10	4	2				1						1			33	25	1	3	1		1	1	1			19	63	21	60	3	47		37	31	83	99	263
UMARON AG	18/9	1	3			2		2					2	1		1	1	2	3	5		5	1				25	53	18	50	1	3.5	2.5	47	45	59	61	223
MIPA TO SEL	3/11	1	1.					1					1	1					2			4	21		1		9	36	15	43		35		43	41	26	50	186
IUPANOTA	2/10	2	2										2		1	8	3	2	2								10	32	5	25		20		31	9	40	30	110
IEFAIYUF	25/9	2	3													3	4		1	4	3		1		2			50	7	47	1	28	2.5	29	29	50	47	165
REGEI	26/9	3	1.										1	5			3	12	214	3		3			2		13	58	13	47	2	32	2.6	34	32	60	55	189
REIFARA	17/9	2	1					1					1				1		2	1					2		4	16	7	12		9	1.9	8	13	19	17	60
BABIRI	23/9					1											3			3					1		3	20	3	15	3	15	1.1	6	8	21	22	61
BAFA 1.	27/10	3	3						1				2	3			3	2	1			2			1		6	34	17	49	2	40		25	39	77	70	214
																							-															3/7

lat

		Y	ear		1959		60																														Govt	. Pri	nt.—4	43/5.5	8.—10,000
	SS	BIRTHS				DEATHS								MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK STUDENTS						LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMA	ALES	Size	TOTALS (excluding absent			ntee)	1 9	ALD					
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIK		0-1 M	th.	0-1 Y	ear	1—	4	5	0	9—1	13	Over	13	Females in Child	In		(Our		nside		Outside District		vt.	Mis	ssion	MAL	ES	FEMA	LES	gnan.	bild-		CI	hild	Ad	iults	Ago	GRAND
	-	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Mi	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	N	1	FI	1 F	M	F	M	F	0-16	16-45	10-16	6-45	Pre	Num Ch bear	Y	M	F	M	1	M	+F
SAFA No2.	23/9	6	2	1		1			1			1	1	4	3		5	1	1	1	5 1	4		2	2		1		37	86	14	70	4	4:	S.	60	43	10	1 36	30	09
BAPATYUPA	28/10	5	2			1	1	1							3		1	1 2			2 1	1			1				9	56	16	47		38		3	8 4	35	9 66	21	18
SAFANAGA 1	16/10	4									,			1			2	2			4				1				8	18	3	24	1	20	1	1	7 8	33	3 31	90	0
SAFANAGA 2	21/9	6	2	1										1				14		6	5	7	1		1		14		14	48	10	42	4	44	1.8	3	03	247	7 54	1	76
SAFANOTA	2/10	1	5											3	3		2			6	5	1					1		14	35	7	20	2	15		2	0 2	0 5	5 31	1 33	28
SAMIGOI'I	30/10	5	3)														2				2	1	1		16	34	8	32	2	22	2	4	12	4 4	2 4	2 1	53
SIGELYA	17/9	1	1.)	1				1		2				5		1	2	2		6			2		12	40	12	4		29	2.	03	2 2	8 4	16 51	4 1	70
SIGCIYA	24/10	4	L)	1									5	5 7	1	2	4	1		2			1	2	19	66	24	62	14	4	8	5	4 3	5 7	5 7	4 2	52
SIGONI	15/10	1	14		1			1			1							1			2				1	2	1		6	19	2	21	3	17	7	1	3 1	4 3	51 3	0	86
SOSTUGU	29/10	2	3						3						1			3			3	3			1	1			21	62	24	59	1	4	2	3	5 4	27	73 7	5 2	229
UPEGU	6/11	1	:2																								3		4	9	2	12		1	0	1	1 1	0 3	11 1	6	47
YANOTA	18/9	1			1									2				2			2	1					1	2	10	22	7	21	2	1	22	0 1	21	52	28 2	9	87
YCGIYOHI	24/9	2	5									1		1	1			1	1	4	6	6	3	3	1	2 1	1 2	1	18	72	20	6	7 3	3	5 2	81	17 1	47	78 6	9 2	246
																																								2	191
																					-																			1.	
																																								3	3173
																				-																				1	368
			4																			1						-												4	123
																																								2	191
																																		1	TRA	WE	Te	777	4	12	2855
		. '								1	1	'			•	'	1		1	'	1	-									1		1	1							



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

district of MAST	ETY PATLANDS R	port No. 3070KA 6/50-60	
arrol Conducted h	y R. R. Astken Patrol O	Cicer	
Patrolled	MARINUI CIMISUS DIVISION	<u> </u>	J
Accompanie	d by Europeans. Mr. McSeveney	E. H. A.	
atroi Accompanies	Natives Police 7 N.N.	4.2 INTerpreters 2 Carrie	ers 60
Ouration—From	8/II/1959 to .IE/. IE/19.	9	
		29	
Did Medical Assist	tant Accompany?		
ast Patrol to Area	by—District Services/.II/1	9	
	Medical /.II/1	8	
Map Reference	Map of "Territory to	be administered by Lufa I	Patrol Post
Objects of Patrol	Locate and survey D	03 airstrip site, census	revision,
cons	olidation of Administrat	ion influence.	
Director of Native	Affairs,		
PORT MORESBY.			
	Forv	varded, please.	
/ /19		District Comm	nissioner
/ /19		District Comm	nissioner
	War Damage Compensation		nissioner
Amount Paid for	War Damage Compensation m D.N.E. Trust Fund	€	nissioner
Amount Paid for		€	nissioner
Amount Paid for	m D.N.E. Trust Fund	€	nissioner

18th March, 1960.

The District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

PATROL REPORT - GOROKA NO. 5/59-60.

Maps are much appreciated with all Reports as it enables me to follow progress. On a patrol such as this the submission of one is required and I would like a copy in due course.

Invariably the people take the suggested possibility of future intentions as a statement of fact. At this time the establishment of a Karimui Post is little more than a gleam in the Director's eye due to present and forseeable future staff exigencies.

We cannot expect a complete cessation of intermedine strife until a Post is established but the Report reveals a very satisfactory attitude towards the Administration, quite an improvement since 1952 when the people were unco-operative and even actually hostile.

The percentage of "morality" leaves a lot to be desired! I do not think there is sufficient data at present available to decide with any certainty overall population trends at this time, initial censuses are notoriously unreliable.

Mr Aitken dees not elaborate on the fact that these people formerly wore no clothes. The only areas previously reported where the people lived in complete nudity before control were the Upper Leron (Wantoat) Morobe District and the Upper Sepik - a most unusual practice with primitives anywhere.

I agree that the pat of could have stayed longer amongst the people but I think the report comprehensive and informative marred by the lack of a map of the area traversed.

(T.G. MIZCHISON)



30-2-15

District Office, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District. 1st March, 1960.

Assistant District Officer, GOROKA SUB-DISTRICT.

PATROL REPORT - GOROKA Mo. 5/59-60 KARIMUI CENSUS DIVISION.

Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned report.

- 2. From the census which was taken, no real trend can be ascertained.
- 3. No map was submitted with the report. This makes his quite well done plan of the airstrip virtually useless in that the proximity cannot be identified. Please have Mr. Aitken submit a map forthwith.
- 4. This patrol, which was little more than explanatory in the degree of contact the natives visited have had, was too ru hed. The officer should have spent more time in each village visited.
- 5. Relevant extracts of the report have been forwarded to departments concerned.

(E. FLOWER) DISTRICT OFFICER.

cc. Department of Native Affairs,

Copy forwarded for your information, please.

Mowe

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA 1-1-4/61 (374) u F13 eadquarters, Sub-Distr? G O R O Blands District. Eastern dary, 1960. 15th / District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA. PATROL REPOR AITKEN, P.O. The above represented herewith in Duplicate. Some commer follow: Paragrap iven to clearing the strip site, particularly and assistance who have not seen many patrels. The fact that by these peopled to come to LUFA, should, I feel not be they are prind when the Patrol to establish the post is everlooked to these people should be given the opportunity ready to their wishes. Even if brought in a few weeks prior, to fulf spent would undoubtedly have good results, particularly the tir spent would undoubtedly have good results, particularly as the people appear so backward agriculturally. Paragraph 1. I agree with Mr AlfkEn's views. In fit I feel this Patrol could have advantageously stayed longer to the area. On a Patrol of an area such as this, the fee extra lays taken by remaining longer at camps pays handsome dividends administratively. Peragraph 21. I cannot agree that the decrease would be 3.2% because only half the area was censused. To average this figure, the decrease would have to be treble the amount in the other half or be 4.6%. There is no indication of any spidemic in the area, yet the decrease increased from .75% to 3.2% - 2.45% which seems excessive. No map accompanied the Report. Mr
AIKEN has been asked to submit a map on future reports of this nature. accompanies the Report. Unfortunately its location cannot be tied into any map. conducted, if a little rushed and the concise report submitted is most interesting. Mr AITKEN is to be complimented. (F. G. DE TVER) Assistant District Officer. P.C. I.C.,

Lufa Patrol Post, Goroka Sub-District, Eastern Highlands District.

PATROL REPORT - GOROKA No **B9/60** KARIMUI CENSUS DIVISION

Patrol Conducted by:

Area Patrolled:

u

Patrol accompanied by:

Duration of Patrol:

Last Native Affairs Patrol:

Last Medical Patrol:

Map Reference:

Objected of the Patrol

R. B. Aitken, Patrol Officer.

Karimui Census Division.

Mr. W. McSeveny E. M. A. 60 carriers.

7 police. 2 Native Medical Orderly.

2 in terpreters.

18/11/59 to 16/12/59

29mdays.

November 1958,

November 1958.

Map of the "Territory to be administered form Lufa Patrol Post" dated 19th May 1955.

To locate and survey an airstrip site suitavle for a DOS aircraft, census revision and consolidation of Administration influence.

R. B. Aitken P. O.

Lufa Patrol Post, Gereka Sub-District.

INTRODUCTION

u

I) The Karimui Census Division has an average altitute of approximately 4,000ft., and is situated to the north and south west of Mt. Karimui. Topography is divided into two distinct segments: one the region to the north of Mt. Karimui, which is undulating with narrow, but widely spaced, steep-sided gullies throughout; while to the sout west the country is more mountainous with many sheer rock faces. Vegetation is secondary with some primary forest interlaced with patches of grassland. Drainage is to the north where the streams join the Tua river, thence they flow due west later turning to the south then east again; so forming the northern western and southern boundaries. To the east the country again becomes mountainous.

000000000 000000000

PATROL DIARY

Wed. I8th. Nov.

Departed Lufa IIOOhrs. Ly vehicle to Faith Mission Fudidi, thence by vehicle to the Faith Mission Gono - lunch at Gono thence to Mengino NoI - Gono Mengino Noi 2, 20hrs..

Slept at Mengino NoI.

Departed Mengino Nol 755hrs. arrived Agibu 7610hrs, thence to Maiva arrived 1450hrs.

Slept st Maiva.

Departed Maiva 755hrs. arrived. Guwana I400hrs..

slept at Guwasa.

Guwasa to Mengino NoII 6. 30hrs..

Slept at Mengino NoIL.

Day observed.
Labourline given malarial suppresive.
Five rounds of ammunition issued
to police and instructions given
for its use.

Slept at Mengino MoII.

Departed Mengino Woll 6.43hrs.
arrived Wena 1400hrs. Inspected
two communal houses enroute walking track was fair. That night
a carpet snake, about 18 inches long
was found in the labourers hut,
in the confusion the house was
knocked down - noone injured.

Slept at Wena.

Rain in the morning, cloud, ground level to two huxdred feet, visibility poor. Re-inspected houses had talk with natives weather cleared at TIOOhrs. Depart Fena IITOhrs. arrived Maiyo II ars. conducted census but many people assent.

Slept at Naiyo.

Naiyo to Walio 2thrs.. Census conducted intermittent rain in afternoon clearing in the evening, slight wind from the south east.

Slept at Walio.

Walio to Pelia Ithrs.. Resthouse in unusable condition, all the patrol under canvas - clear sunny day with clouds all around on the herizon, rain on Mt. Karimui. Labour line worked at clearing survey tracks for the airstrip site.

Slept at Pelia.

Thur. 19th. Nov.

d. 20th. Nov.

Sat. 21st. Nov.

Sun. Romi. Kov.

Non. 23rd. Nov.

Tues. 24th. Nov.

Wed. 25th. Nov.

Thurs. 26th

PATROL DIARY Cont.

Fri. 27th. Nov.

u]

Labour line continued catting survey tracks.

Slept at Pelia.

Sat. 28th. Nov.

Pelia to Boisiamoli Shrs..
Upon arrival at Boisiamoli cleared
ground and constructed camp,
heavy rain stapped work in afternoon.

Slept at Boisiomali.

Sun. 29th. Nov.

Conducted census light rain and mist all day.

Slept at Boisiomali

Mon. 30th. Nov.

Beisiomali to Iogoromalu 4hrs..
Set up camp in the rain - weather cleared in the afternoon and census was conducted - several lines did not turn up.

Slept at Iogoromalu.

Tues. Ist. Dec

Iogoromalu to Diwe I50hrs..
Made camp and myself with one
interpreter climbed onto a ridge
top to try and take bearings thick bush prevented this. There were
not enough natives to census so
a medical inspection only was made.

Slept at Diwe

Wed. 2nd. Dec.

Thur. 3rd. Dec.

Diwe to Wai 3hrs..

Visited Sogo Hamlets, continued on and made camp on a ridge above Wai. The people claimed that they had no foed but later in the evening brought enough food for the labour line. The track which we had followed that day had been continually ascending - level country had finished and had become mountainous. From the ridge top teek bearings on Mt. Michel Mt. Flimbari and Mt. Ialibu - weather excellent.

Slept at Wai.

Wai to Tilege Ithrs..

Track went south south west of
Wai, rough in places and had to
cut road - passed stands of sago
palms. The patrol made camp on a
ridge everlooking several Tilege
houses. In the afternoon we went
over and talked with the natives
they were extremely afraid - this
was the second time that they had
seen Europeans. Natives brought
food for sale in the afternoon
and seemed quite plesed to do so.

Slept at Tilege.

PATROL DIARY Cont.

Fri. 4th. Dec.

u

Sat. 5th, Dec.

Sun. 6th. Dec.

Monday. 7th. Dec.

Tues. 8th. Dec.

Wed. 9th. Dec.

Thur. 10th. Dec.

Fri. II. th. Dec.

Sat. 12th. Dec.

Sun. 13th. Dec.

Monday 14th. Dec.

Tues. I5th. Dec.

Tilege to Tua to Masi theme to Negabo. 4. 30hrs..
Only one house at Tua and this was deserted - myself the E. M. A. three pelice and an interpreter to Masi. The visit was well received the natives being at ease and communicative, several women brought food from Masi to Negabo.

slept at Negabo.

Attempted to conduct census but very poor turn up.

Slept at Negabo

Negabo to Iogoromelu 4hrs.. Medical inspection in the afternoon. During our absence the natives had errected crude huts an all the previous tent sites.

Slept at Iogoromalu.

Iogoromalu to Pelia 6hrs...

Slept at Pelia.

In our absence the pelia natives plus those from surrounding villages had cleared the strip and dug out about one hundred stumps. Labour line againg cleared stript

Slept at Pelia.

Surveyed airstrip site and continued clearing.

lept at Pelie.

Pelia to Wena, 4.20hrs..
Conducted census in the afternoon. During the last three days there had been heavy rain each night, it appears that the wet season was just starting. Had had difficulty in crossing the Sena river earlier in the day. Slept at Wena.

Wena to Menginell 7hrs. .

Slept at Mengino No. II

Mengine NeII to Guwasa 5hrs. .

Slept at Guwasa.

Day observed.

Slep at Guwasa.

Guwasa to Maiva, 5hrs ...

Slept at Matva.

Maiva to Gono, 6hrs. .

PATROL DIARY Cont. Wed. 16th. Dec.

Gone to Lufa Patrol Post 3hrs.. End of Patrol

NATIVE AFFAIRS

- 2) There were three main objects to this patrol: one, the selection and survey of an airstrip site which it is anticipated to serve a patrol post; two, to assess the native attitude towards it and thirdly to ascertain the customs and language of the people and, if any, tribal migrations which had taken place before European culture was known.
- 5) Pelia rest house, which was the third one visited, was chosen as a probable site for an airstrip and extensive clearing was done by the patrol carriers. It was soon evident that a good one way DC3 strip could be constructed, and no large excavations or fillings would be nescessive. During our first stay, we spent several days more on the return journey, the natives did not offer their services in clearing the survey marks; this was not out of distrust or antipathy, but merely because they did not grasp what we were doing. However, during our absence of nine days the Pelia natives pus others from surrounding villages worked industriously in clearing the site and well over one hundred stumps, some four foot in diameter, were taken out. Half a bag of salt was given as a reward for their work and all were pleased at this.
- 4) When the natives had finally appreciated the fact that a patrol post might be established they were enthusiastic, and wanted to know a definite date so as they could come to Lufa and carry the equipment in. This attitude made the writers work easier, but I felt that it was not expressed from a desire for peace and security which would enevitably come, but rather, that sickness, which has ravaged these people, would then be controlled. Either way the natives are willing to help construct an airstrip and station.
- a conglomeration of highland natives, Papuans from the north of the Gulf District and from the Southern Highlands District. There was probably an externely small population about two hundred years ago which has been built up by migrations from these other areas.
- 6) Upon first entering the area my questions regarding the origin of these peoples met with the same answer, that they came from the junction of the Kaguel and Tua rivers (see R. M. Claridge's patrol report Ialibu NoI of 54/55). This indicates that the people were from the Southern Highlands, cr, from the south of Minj. When the Patrol moved further west the answer to this question became more varied, some stated that their fore fathers came from the Lower Bomai (Gumine Patrol Post), some from the west on the Tua river and some from a place which they called lake Kebwa. From the direction and the description which they gave me of this lake I believe it to be Lake Tebera in the Gulf Distict. In tracing genealogies of these people many of the men, of thirty to forty years, said that their prents came from within the area which is know known as the Karimmi Census Division but that their grandfathers came from other parts. This would indicate that these people migrated here about seventy five to one hundred years age; unless of course in telling me these stories the natives have left out a few generations.
- of the Katimui 57/58, there are two languages spoken in the area. Upon investigation it was found that the ratives from Wena, Naiyo Walio and Pelia rest House spoke a Inguage called YASA; while the remaining majority spoke what was called the DARIBI language or return to Language Patrol Post The Karimui interpreter

Mulius Series

NATIVE AFFAIRS Cont.

who speaks Daribi, a youth who speaks Yasa and a native from the Middle Fio areawere questioned as to their language. It was found that there was only a slight dislectal difference between the language spoken throughout the Middle Fio and the west Karimui. Listed below is a simple vocabulary to illustrate.

	I	2	3
	DARIBI	ASAY	YASA
man	bidi	do1	kehei
woman	werape	ul.	ur
house	be	habu ro	habure
garden	gi	moni	moni
pig	kibu	ya	ya
water	oi	88	88
hill	Durutu	uno	ov

Column number two is that of the western Karimmi, while column number three is that of the Middle Fio. Three is no constant line of communication between the Karimmi and the Middle Fio, however some women have been known to marry into the area and occasionally natives go to the Middle Fio and cut sago palms.

- 8) Native foods, although of a poor quality were in pleantiful supply, and natives always provided enough in exchange for salt, face paint and beads. Even when the Patrel visited the Masi, enroute to Negabo rest house, the people brought food in and upon learning we were not staying carried it for one and a half hours to Negabo.
- 9) The poor reaction to census is not indicative of the general native situation. The people are at a stage were they have gained an appreciation of the ways of the Administration, and are anxious for more attention than can be given at present by the Patrol Officer In Carge Lufa.
- given up fighting several pointers, such as trees newly felled and shields cut out of them, contradicted their sincerity. However Luluai OROBA of Diwe came forward and said that he wished to court the natives of Iogoromaly for stealing a girl (the girl I learned however had gone of her own free will). He was told that the patrolwould first have tryisit negabo, and on our return to Iogoromaly he could join us and there I would here his court. I made sure that he was not afraid to go to Iogoromaly, and that he would be able to find out when we reached Negabo. All this he assured me he was capable of but he did not come to Iogoromaly. This does show however that they are trying to break their old habits and conform, with what they realise, to be the laws of the Administration.

II) GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS FOR 1960 PATROL

Upon reaching a rest house the first task would be to lecate every house which is censused from it; then decide which census units will be lined at the rest house, and which should be lined in their village. The basic task will be to educate the natives in the importance of census andstress to them that they must line every year. After the Patrol leaves Diwe it should stop at every house andissue a Village Register. From Tilege the patrol should move north west to the Tua river, then follow the river till they have contacted all the population in this area. Then it should move back to Masi and from there explore and contact all the population which can be found. Upon competion there should then be a more accurate estimate of the population of the Karimui Census Division.

AGRICULTURE

- It) The Karimui natives are poor subsistence agricultrualists who grow as little as they possibly can and suplemnt their diet with wild nuts and game. The stple foods are sweet potatoes and bananas with some pumpkin, sugar cane, taro and yam. When a person wishes to make a garden he will fell all the trees in a block of about four acres; then he will clear the undergrowth and small branches within two acres, and will finally plant about one. The soil is not tilled nor are the crops layed out in rows, the gardener merely shoves a stick into the ground and plants the seed; after this the garden is left and will not be cultivated. When the crop has matured it will be harvested and a new garden will be made.

 P. O Mr. I. D. Burnet issued several spades to help in constructing walking tracks, and when clearing the airstrip site these were brought forward for use. I would hazard to say that the natives had never used these in their gardens, illustrating my belief that they do not till or cultivate the soil.
- I3) Pigs are now quite common in the area and appear to thrive in that environment. It is believed that the majority of these were brought in from the gumine area, probably in exchange for bird plumes. Dogs are kept as pets but none of these animals have a true bark. The noise which they make has been likened to the scream of a child or that of a woman, and is quite frightful to listen to. No other animals except those aforementioned were domesticated.
- I4) The Karimui offers exceptional promise for native and non-native agricultural development. The soils so far as can be ascertained are good, the area is well drained, vegatative covering is not hard to clear, there are no major obstacles in developing communications and there is a small population. Climatic factors, though no definite statement can be made, also appear favourable: there being a fairly heavy rainfall and not too much sunlight (coffee) and due to the altitude, average 3,500 to 4660ft., it is more temperate than castal regions.
- I5) A tremendous amount can be done by the Department of Agriculture in the development and progress of these peoples, they being one of the few people of the Territory who are ignorant of the basic principles of farming.

MISSIONS

- In this area, and that is the Seven Day Adventists. Pastor L. Barnard and Lwere, in October 1959 completed a medical patrol through this region; the results of which have been passed on to the Administration. This is the second patrol which this organization has done here and it is their intention to establish a bare hospital at Pelia, to be supplied by sircraft in the event of a strip being constructed. Should this come into being it would undoubtedly be a great help in developing the area. The Lutheran mission have applied for several leases in the Labogai Census Division at Agotu, may extend their operations to the Karimmi if there is a post there. The Roman Catholic Mission which includes the Lower Bomai in its Dirims parish, (Gumine Patrol Post) may also be interested in this region.
- 17) As can be seem although there are three different organizations, which have reasonable access to the Karimui, none have done any extensive mission work and there are no native Christians in the area.

COMMUNICATIONS

18) For the first four days the Patrol used a cleared and graded walking track through the Labogai Census Division; on the fifth day a rough buch track took us over the dividing range into the Karimui, and the eafter the Patrol followed uncleared

COMMUNICATIONS Cont.

native tracks. It is apparent that the Karimui natives do not have permanent roads. Every five or six years, or less, when their houses are abandoned a new road is cut. This testifies to the fact that the topography is not a limiting factor, there being few places where roads must follow a set course. I do not envisage any really serious hazards to a Patrol Officer, stationed at Kabimui, in building vehicular roads throughout the area.

MEDICAL

I9) During 1959 there were two medical patrols through the Gensus Division; one was conducted by the Seven Day Adventists, and the other by Mr. McSeveney the E. M. A. stationed at Lufa. Pastor L. Barnard reports that there are many cases of leprosy in the area but that pneumonia and malaria were the main causes of deaths. Mr. McSeveney who accompanied the writer reports that influenza, old age, and tropical ulcers caused the majority of deaths.

to correctly ascertain the number of deaths and thus the percentage of morality. However it is obvious that the population in declining and that a more concentrated effort is required to stop this trend. under the present conditions this is practically impossible; the distance from main centres, the unpredictable attitude of the natives to a village aid post and other demands on the Public Health staff at Lufa restrict activities to the annual Public Health and Native Affairs patrol. Recommendations have been made that a hospital be established by a European Medical Assistant and that after twenty one months it should be left in the care of two or three medical orderlies. This is the most practical solution to the problem.

CENSUS AND STATISTICS

21) Only fifty per cent of the censused population was revised and the statistics obtained would give an approximate idea of the situation when doubled.

1959 Natural decrease

I. 6% doubled 3. 2%

1958 Natural decrease

0.75%

Of the total of 2501, 67 were included in a census unit not previously recorded and there were 43 more migrations in than migrations out, reducing the actual total to 2391. There were 63 deaths recorded in the 50% of the population whose census was revised, thus if the proportion of deaths was as large in the other half of the Census Division the actual total would be about 2330 in comparison to 2431 in 1958.

22) The total population of the Karimui is about 4,000 to 5,000 plus another I,000 in uncontacted regions.

ANTHROPOTOGY

23) During this patrol the writer questioned several natives as to the movement of trade through their area, and where it orriginally came from: the results of which are revealed below.

Tul tul TAUWI of Pelia claims that his forefathers obtained mother of pearl shell from a place called Kebwa (see Nat. Aff. section) which was to the south of the most western extremity of the Karimui.

An old man of Tilege, which is in the west of the Karimui Scensus Division, and whose name is not known to the writer, claimed that his father orriginally came from Kebwa (see above) and it was from there that the people obtained their mother of pearl shell.

1

ANTHROPOLOGY Cont.

An old man, from Negabo, whose name is also unknown claims that his father came from another Negabo (here called Negabo NoII) to the west in the Tua valley. This man wore now This man's clothing and the people of that area grew no crops and had no refer to a clothing and the people of that area grew no the Tua river made clothing and the people of that area grew no crops and had no refer to artifacts what so ever. Debris floating in the Tua river made them curious as to what was at the headwaters so they followed them curious as to what was at the headwaters so they followed them curious as to what was at the headwaters so they followed them curious as to what was at the headwaters so they followed them the river upstream till they came to Gumine. There the Chimbu the river upstream till they came to Gumine. There the Chimbu the river them how to make clothes, how to grow crops and natives to them their first stone axe. Upon his return to Negabo 18/3.

NoII this man married a woman from Soboro (near Negabo NoI)

NoII this man married a woman from Soboro (near Negabo NoI)

that to live in her village. It was after he went to live there and went to live in her village. It was after he went to live there that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for that the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for the people started to trade with the natives to the scuth for the people started to trade with the native to the scuth for the people started to trade with the native to the scuth for the people started to trade with the native to the scuth for the native to the people started to the people started to the people started to the native to the people started t obtained in trade plus bird plumes were offered in trade to the Chimbus for stone exes.

24) These three stories give some idea as to the history of the region. Where possible information was crosschecked but there were no means available to determine the approximate date of their happening and as mentioned before it is quite possible in narrating the native left out several generations!

MIDDLE FIO

This area has been patrolled twice from Lufa, and P.O. J. Thyer in 1957 explored the area to the south of Mt Karinai. None of these patrols contacted any significant population.
More auspicious results would be obtained if a patrol starting from Masi went due south till it reached the Tua and followed river till it was joined by the Pio then moved north along the Fio till they reached Heroans in the Labogai Census Division.
As shown in paragraph seven of the Native Affairs section the Middle Fio is a natural annex to the Karimui, and unless there is an objection from those in charge of the Gulf District that area bounded by the Tua and Fio rivers should be controlled from Lufa or the Karimui Patrol Post.

CONCLUSION

The patrol was successful in its main objects and found a fairly peaceful and co-operative attitude throughout.
There is still a great deal of work to be done in consolidating the Administrations position in this area and it can only be done fully by an Officer posted permanently to the area. Native and non-native development will only expand under these conditions.

R. B. Aitken P. O. ,

Lufa Patrol Post, Goroka Sub-District.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1757

DIK

Govt. Print.-7403/10.5

																		-			1	ADC	ENT	EDO	M V	TILLA	CE	-					_		1	1	_	1	-	7403/10	. 55.
VIII AGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIR	THS	_		1				DEAT	THS						M	GRA	TION	IS			WORK			STUD			F	LABO	NTIA	L		MALES	5		TO cludir	DTAL ng abs	S sentee)) [TOTAL
VILLAGE	33			0-11		1	Year	1-	4	5—	8	9_	1			Females in Child	1	N	0	DUT	Insi		Out	side trict	Go	vt.	Miss	sion	MA	LES	FEN	MALES	gnant	Number of Child-	Average of Far	C	Child	A	dults	0.00	107
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pre	Nun	\X	M	F	M	1 F	M	1+F
MEND	1757	2	i.				,		2		,			7	,		2	7		,									1	29	4	14	,	25		1 2	21	1	2,	14	
	1757	3					,	,										4.		3									4			0			1				15		6-
	1954	,												2	,		,	5	,	2									8.			19		6			1			10	*.
	1933												73	5	3				,				,							26		9		16		1			12		
-	1758													-																20		15					7	1	1		
WILLIO	1957		1										,	7	4		The last	3	1													6		3		1					2
Nump	232							1	•					7	2		3		2										3	7		15	1	17					12		
M. III	1338	1	1						1.					•						1									1	0		25		1					33		
PERIA	138								9										15											5		15	2	13			13		10		
303040	758																																7 -	1		1				213	
			-			-										-														- da		13	18	0	1					61	
нап	1958																,	,		-		4								7	'		1	6						8-1	
	1939													3		-	6	3													-	7	-	-					10		1 .
30121414111																													1			17		17					14		1
	1428					-																									6	17	1	17		15			35		7
resegum																													5	8	6 .	1		10		1	10	1	15	176	
	1757							1					1	1	2		1			1									1	N	4	1	1	6		3	+	30	10	58	
Manny	1959					-	NE	W		30	0	4.																	2	5		10	,	7		16	1	20	12	67	
bara	1959	1	2			-						4					1	5		-									1 .	3	2.	5	1	13		22	17	27	30	100	0
					1																	X																			
			1	-	1	1	1			-	1		-				1	-	-	1	1												1	1		1		-	1.	-	,

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

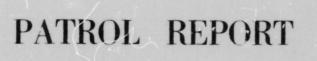
Luft.

1759 Govt. Print .- 7403/10.55. ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR POTENTIAL TOTALS DEATHS MIGRATIONS FEMALES S AT WORK STUDENTS (excluding absentee) BIRTHS DATE OF CENSUS VILLAGE Over 13 Females in Child Birth 0-1 Mth. | 0-1 Year Inside Outside Out Mission MALES Child Adults MFMFMFMFMFMFMF MIFMF MFMF 10-16 16-45 10-16 18-45 M F M F M+F 22 11, 50 WE DAIL 11178 1458 NID BEE WHIMSHIBLKHIME " 1938 4 12 311 5 36 1758 William 1735 MA 91130 1959 40 4030 1116 Mill 10 3 434 23 10 10 13 1816 3 1111 1738 agmiller of 1138 180 4742112317 32 33 8 14 TOTAL 1013 .



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

67-13-12





District of RASTERN HIGHLANDS Report No. GOR. No.6 1959/60
Patrol Conducted by JOHN EDWARD FORKE, Cadet Patrol Officer.
Area Patrolled UPPER ASARO CENSUS DIVISION,
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans
Natives
Duration—From.6
Number of Days
Did Medical Assistant Accompany
Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/19
Medical/19 Map Reference
Objects of Patrol
Objects of Tatton
Eautine Administration.
Director of Native Affairs,
Director of Native Affairs,
Director of Native Affairs,
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please.
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please.
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please.
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please. //19 District Commissioner Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Director of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £

13th May, 1960.

District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

ula

NI CO

PATROL REPORT NO. 6/59.60.

administration describe the processive imperior that Council establishment gives the people.

Although the income potential may be there, I agree that the tax to chould not be increased at this stage. The analysis of the Assistant District Officer makes this clear.

Mr. Forke should give more attention to 1 s English expression. He has accomplished successfully most tedious make but slovenly presentation of his observations can have an injurious effect on his future carear.

I look forward to dis next report which I hope will do justice to his competent work in the field.

(J.K. Wester

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINGA Smb-District Headquarters, RECEIVED GOROKA Bestern Highlands District. 19 MAY 1960 20th April, 1960. 67-13-12. District Officers, Bastern Highlands District G O R O K A. PATROL REPORT NO. 6 - 1959-60 UPPER AS ARO CENSUS DIVISION - J.E. FOWER. The above report, submitted in triplicate is attached. Some comments follow: Icannot agree with Mr FOWEE that "in no part of the Upper ASARO Census Division is there a taxable male who cannot easily pay the ten shillings annual head tax. These people are so far distant from town markets that their income is dependent on:

(a) Coffee production

(b) Sale of local produce

(c) Wage labour. Elsewhere in the report the writer states that coffee production is practically non-existent as a result of immaturity of trees. Sale of local produce is limited to local demands and a very little brought into the market die to distance and lack of transport. Thus the main source of income is wage labour. This is available from three sources (a) Labour outside District.

(b) Local labour

(c) Contract or day labour picking coffee.

Of these three, only (b) would provide a constant source of income to a chosen few and their close relatives. (a) is dependent on labourers returning and would be intermittent, whilst (c) is seasonal employment. In the future (a) will decrease due to the lack of interest shown in outside employment, whilst (c) will increase to a certain level and remain stable. Even now, ever 66% of the labour employed is employed within the Sub-District. Knowing the amount of propoganda which preceded the initial tax collection in in 1958, I doubt if these people assumed taxation was a Patrol Officer's fad, but well know the it was an annual event. I am further convinced of this because these people had the ready money to pay the tax. This preparedness to pay, resulting from accumulated monies and reserves (these people hoard monies although they may not appear to do so) have, I feel led in Fokks into an illusion that they can well afford to pay 10/- an mally without feeling the pinch. Thus I cannot recommend an increase in Selectionly, not for ,1960. Local Government since its inception in 1958 has developed the Lower ASARO Census Division to such an extent the that area is now advanced far beyond its neighbouring Census Divisions. I feel that the more backward Upper ASARO people should be formed in to a Council. Higher ropulation would effect the lower income derived through Council take. Whilst the survey and initial talks were being given to the Lower ASARO people, many of the UpperASARO people attended and even then those people wanted a Council established. Their desires do do not appear to have changed, thus it is recommend that the survey at present being conducted be completed and a A SHEL BORK - 1

Council proclaimed at the earliest. These people would not only advance at a more accelerated rate, but would gain materially from such a movo.

Mative Agricultire and Livestock:

The figure of 400% increase in quality and population of pigs and fowls appears extremely large and is exaggerated. Internal sales of produce are not uncommon in any community, thus sales of peanuts is not surprising. At the present time there is the annual shortage of food in the Lever ASARO and it is not uncommon to see local natives buying at the market feeds which they normally grow.

There are two Administration Schools in the area -Missiones one at ASARO and the other near KORFENA Plantationby no means supply the demand for education in the area.

Mission Schools generally do not fulfil the requirements of
the educational demands of the people and unless the Administration
con increase its educational services in the area there will be a higher degree of illiteracy among these people than in any other Eastern Highlands Census Division.

There are approximately 6000 children of school age in the Division, only 1.60 attend school - 16%.

The patrol was, from my own observations rell conducted, but unfortunately this was not disclosed in a poorly presented report. Grammatical errors, spelling errors and poor composition and factual errors all add up to make a poor presentation of a good patrol.

Voucher for Mr FOWE's camping allowance is attached for favour of your signature.

> (F. G. DRIVER) Assistant District Officer.

to you that the Chimbu Sub-District alone could take immediately an additional 600 teachers - the whole of the Maril Valley with 37,000 natives has about sixty children attending school. I shall forward an extract of the report and your comments to the District Education Officer as I repeat, I entirely endorse your romarks.

6. Generally, I think Mr. Fowke carried cut quite a good patrol. As stated, I had personal contact with him at frequent periods throughout his patrol and I think his patrol report could have been perhaps more comprehensive. In fact, as you state, I agree that it is "a poor presentation of a good patrol".

7. Claim for camping allowance has gone forward approved.

District Officer.

C.c. The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEFOBU.

Copy of patrol report forwarded for your information, together with the Assistant District Officer's comments.

(V. FLOWER)
District Officer.

EF : mcb.

30-2-1.

District Office, GOLOKA. Eastern Highlands District.

4th May, 1960.

Assistant District Officer, G O R O K A. Eastern Highlands District.

Subject: Patrol Report No. 6-59/60 - UPPER ASARO Census Division - Kr. J.E. FOWKE, C.P.O.

Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned report, together with your covering comments, with thanks.

- 2. You will recall that Mr. Fowks was already on patrol when I took over as District Officer here, and that on my first visit to him on patrol I instructed him that the method of patrolling in this District was to be changed in that it was an officer's duty to visit every village and not the dity of the papple to go to the Rest House for the payment of tax and annual census check. I want you to ensure that this is continued and that every officer patrolling merely uses Rest Houses as a base from which to operate, and that he visits every village and every hamlet conducting each village census in a situation which is suitable to the people themselves.
- 3. I entirely endorse your remarks regarding taxation and would not countenance any recommendation at this juncture for an increase in their annual tax rate.
- Under your remarks on Local Government, I think that I know the people fairly well from my weekly road run in their tring the course of which I have contacted a great propon on of them and, as you know, conduct Court cases right the way along the road. From my observations these people have been somewhat neglected for a considerable time administratively, and I feel that any action towards the implementation of Native Local Government in their area should be deferred at least until the beginning of next year. As a result of Mr. Powke's long patrol and my constant contact with them I think they are realising the importance of the Administration to them and will therefore be ready for Local Government at a much earlier date than would otherwise have been the case. We must also realise that we would just not have the staff to get a Council functioning here before 1961.

5. Under the heading I Missions, you refer to Administration schools in the area. It appears strange to me that after 25 years at Asaroka the Lutheran Mission have virtually nothing to show educationally amongst these people. I entirely agree that we should stop up education in the area but on a District basis I also realise and would point out

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

GSD 30-1-2.

Sub-District Headquarters, GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

4th April 1960.

The Assistant District Officer, astern Highlands District.

December Sth. 1959

Dangmber 12

rith office

Joumber 15th. 1959

Daniel Lost, 1959

Tax callection and Census of SIMISA/I Roll and ASASSMER. PATROL REPORT GOROKA No.6 of 1959/60.

Sings Himawakivi, RUFIKAIVI and HIPOKAVI, Imspection of

Lines Simenors, Similyuna and ORCHERA, Inspection of

three Villages, Slept ASARO, INTRODUCTION Pages 1. TAXATION Paged 2. I'ver basey might COUNCIL PROMOTION Pages 3. GENERAL, NATIVE AFFAIRS. Pagest. Pages 5-ROBE and MOMONIVE LABOUR and for Collection of C MATIVE AGRICULTURE. Pages 647. ROADS AND BRIDGES. Pages Pag. Pages 10. Page out, Day HEALTH PLANTATION Pages 11. RISSIONS Pages 12. CENSUS STATISTICS. Pages 234 samicle and APPENDIX "A" Distrigue | The H.L.S. Pages 14.

Patrol Diary.

plantation of 235 levestic vice of branch at aband Bridge . Slow namarage.

Thirapes and discussion with officels. Singe Samaraka.

(J.E.FONKE.)

FOR TO GETTER

Cadet Patrol Officer.

PATROL DIARY

Page No.1

December 8th, 1959

ASARO Bridge Rest House. Left Goroka 1.30 p.m. by vehicle. Arrived at Rest House at 2.10 p.m. Rest of day spent in arranging camp. Slept ASARO.

December 9th, 1959

Tax collection and Census of GIMISAVI No.1 and ASAROWHA.

Discussion with Luluais and Inspection of two Villiages. Slept ASARO.

December 10th, 1959

kined HIMAWAKIVI, LUFIKAIVI and NIPOKAVI. Inspection of three Villages. Slept ASARO.

December 11th, 1959

To KORFENA Ford to repair damage done after heavy night rain. One and half hours walking this way. Slept ASARO.

December 12th, 1959

Census and Tax Collection of GENENTISAROBE and KOMONIVEI Heavy rain prevented inspection of Village. Slept ASARO.

Decomber 13th, 1959

observed. Slept ASARO.

December 14th, 1959

vehicle and the rest carried through. Two hours walk. Discussion with officals and opening of this new Rest House. Slept SAMATAKA.

December 15th, 1959

villages and discussion with officals. Slept SAMATAKA.

December 16th, 1959

Supervision of construction of new road through Mr. W.O'BRIEN plantation. C. I. 235 investigation for Mr. McParlank of BUSINESS LEASE at ASARO Bridge. Slept SAMATAKA.

Minds Work to Ministella, Timer Torse rose

December 17th, 1959

to MANDO Rest House. No repairs had been done to the Rest House. Supervision of minor repairs. Discussions with officals. Slept MANTO.

December 18th, 1959

Consus and Tax Collection of YOYOWEI, KAFUNOROBI and MAKIYUFO. Inspection of Villages with officals. Slept MANTO.

December 19*h. 1959

Lined WOFOFA and NODOFONOJOFA. Heavy rain in the afternoon. Slept MANTO.

December 20th, 1959

Inspection of the two Villages omitted yesterday. Day observed. Slept MANTO.

December 21st, 1959

Tax Collection and Census of ANDAVIYUFA Village. Hearing of minor complaints. Inspection of Village. Slept MANTG.

gation at MATACU. To MINIMA Rest House -

ion talks by A.D.O. Bottril, Slept MIRUHA.

December 22nd, 1959

To GOROKA as instructed by the A.D.O.

December 23rd, 1959 to January 6th, 1960

Speat in GORUKA. Observed on appropriate days. One week spent on finalisation of land investigation and purchase documents.

James 7th, 1960 lestice and Camerus from APUTA and Tunggurds, Village

To KORFENA by vehicle. Left Goroka 10 a.m. arrived at Rest House at 11 a.m. No officals present. Day spent in contacting them and settling in of patrol. Slept KORFENA.

January 8th, 1960

Section of Rest House collapsed over night. Day spent in renovation of same. Inspection of MARAFUNGA Timber Lease road. Slapt KORFENA.

January 9th. 1960

Minor work to MARAFUNGA. Timber Lease road. Work continuing on Rest House. Settlement of minor disputes. Slapt. KORFENA.

January 10th, 1960

Day observed. Slept KORFENA.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

PATROL DIARY CONT.

Page No. 4

January 21st, 1960

Land purchase conducted for T.A.L. Lease for Robert A.Sears and Co. Village inspection of AHUKAVI, GIMISEIYUFO and ASARIYUFA 11. Slept KORFENA.

January 22nd, 1960

Village inspection of AMIYUFA 11 and ANDIVIYUFA. Maintenance to KORFENA Pord. Slept KORFENA.

January 23rd, 1960

To GOROKA for consultation with A.D.O., Slept Goroka.

January 24th, 1960

Day observed. To KORFENA. Slept KORFENA.

January 25th, 1960

C.I. 235 investigation at KATAGU. To MIRUMA Rest House - 2 hours walk. Arrived 5.30 p.m. Slept MIRUMA.

Manuary 26th, 1960

Council promotion talks by A.D.O. Bottril. Slept MIRUMA.

Jahuary 27th, 1960 KORFENA.

Census and Tax Collection from MEFENKA and GUBCNGOSC. Inspection of Villages. Slept MIPUML.

January 28th, 1960

Tax Collection and Census from AFOIA and KURURUMBA. Village inspection. Slept MIRUMA.

January 29th , 1960

The District Officer and the A.D.O. to MIRUMA for KORFENA ford inspection. Slept MIRUMA.

January 30th, 1960

Lay spent on maintenance to KORFENA Ford per A.U.O'S instructions. Slept MIRUMA.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

PATROL DIARY CONT.

Page No.3

January 11th, 1960

Day spent in maintenance of KORFENA Ford as per instructions of the A.D.O. Slept KORFENA.

January 12th, 1960

Inspection of the ages. Slept KORFENA.

JANUARY 13th, 1960

Census and Tax Collection of MOSABE and AMBUSAWAKABE. Village inspection of two lines with officals. Slept KORFENA.

January 14th, 1960

Lined YAMBIKAVI, AMBIANGWI and UPOMENDOAVI and collected fax and revised census of same. Village inspection with officals. Slept KORFENA.

January 15th, 1950

Village inspection and settlement of minor disputes. Slept KORFENA.

January 16th, 1960

Tax Collection from Collins Bros. cargo boys at MARAFUNGA. Slept KORFENA.

January 17th, 1960

Day observed. Slept KORFENA.

January 18th, 1960

difficult. When

ANDIVIYUFA. Council promotion talks given by A.D.O. Bottril. Slept KORFENA.

January 19th, 1960

Council promotion talks by A.D.O. Bottril. Slept KORFENA.

JANUARY 20th, 1960

to WATABUNG on A.D.O'S instruction to clear road of land slides. Elept KORFENA.

Page No. 5

January 31st, 1960

Day observed. Slept MIRUMA.

February 1st, 1960

Day spent on maintenance to KORFENA Ford. Work complete.

February 2nd, 1960

Census and Tax Collection of ASARIYUFA 1 and ANDAGAFODO'UFO.

Proceeded to KORFENA for work on KORFENA to MARAFUNGA road per
A.D.O'S instructions. Slept KORFENA.

February 3rd, 1960

Cargo carried through from MIRUMA. Road in a very bad state. Supervision of labour. Slept KORFENA.

Pebruary 4th, 1960

Walked to MARAFUNGA - 3 hours walk. Few workers on road. Slept MARAFUNGA.

Pebruary 5th. 1960

Walked back to KORFENA. Visit by the D.O. Am to remain on road until work is finished. Slept KORFENA.

Pabruary 6th, 1960

Supervision of labour on road. Extremely wet and road difficult. Slept KCRFENA.

February 7th, 1960

Day observed. Slept KORFENA.

Februark 8th, 1960

To MARAFUNGA. Road progressing slowly. Very poor attendance. Slept MARAFUNGA.

February 9th, 1960

Walked down from MARAFUNGA and assembled all the people to give them a talk on the importance of this road being finished in a hurry. Hard work with few labourers. Slept KORFENA.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

PATROL DIARY CONT.

Page No. 6

February 10th, 1960

Supervision of road work- 225 present for work. About four (4) miles of road cleared of slides but not trafficable. Slept KORFENA.

February 11th, 1950

About two (2) miles passable by vehicle. About 50 men present for work. Reined over night and five new slides came down. Slept KORFEMA.

February 12th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Slept KORFENA.

February 13th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Slept KORFENA.

February 14th, 1960

Day observed. Slept KORFENA.

February 15th, 1960

To GOROKA for consultation with A.D.O. Slept GOROKA.

February 16th, 1960

To KORFENA. A.D.O. Bottril accompanying for continuation of Council promotion talks. Slept KORFENA.

February 17th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Blept KORFENA.

February 18th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Slept KORFENA.

Pebruary 19th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Slept KORFENA.

February 20th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Settlement of minor disputes. Slept KORFENA.

MATIVE AFFAIRS

PATROL DIARY CONT.

Page No. 7

Pebruary 21st, 1960

Day observed. Slept KORFENA.

February 22nd, 1960

To GOROKA for consultation with the A.D.O. Slept GOROKA.

Pebruary 23rd, 1960

To KORPENA by vehicle. Supervision of road work. Slept KORFLNA.

o GOROKA - one hours walk so MIRUMA - rehicle arrived 11,30 a.m.

February 24th, 1960

Supervision of road work. Slept KORFENA.

Po dary 25th, 1960

To KONGI - Left KORFENA 1.05 p.m. arrived KONGI 3.15 p.m. 3 hours 10 mins walk. Slept KONGI.

Penruary 26th, 1960

Discussion with Village officals and allocation of days for consus. Slept KONGI.

Pebruary 27th, 1960

Village inspection and settlement of minor disputes. Slept KONGI.

February 25th, 1960

Lay observed. Slept KONGI. Collection Cross RAIN'S, GINLSWIE and

February 29th, 15:0

Cameria and Tax Collection for WONOBCJUFA and MANDEFUHUFA. Village inspection. Slept KONGI. PARTSHER, IN COUNTY OF BUSINESS AND SERVISOR, CANADA

March Spor 1360

Lined KUFTAGANE and KAMBASAKUYUFA. Imprection of Villages. Slept KORGI.

March 1st, 1960

Gergue and Tax Collection from GENEMBIYEHEJ and KONOBUYUFA. Slept KONGI.

Page No. 8

Hours walk. Discussion with Village officals.

Slapt GORONA

March 3rd, 1960

Tax Cellection and Census of MANDEHU and ISEFUYUFA . Census Units. Slept KONGI.

March 4th, 1960

Census and Tax Collection of GIMESIYUFA. Consus Unit. Heavy rain prevented further work. Slept KONGI.

March 5th, 1960

To GOROKA - one hours walk to MIRUMA - vehicle arrived 11.30 a.m.

lings inspection. Tax Colleges on and Densey of OGUPON

March 6th, 1960

Day observed. Slept GOROKA.

March 7th. 1960 We for Saprore Court Hearing. Slept GOROXA.

Preparation for Supreme Court Hearing. Slept GOROKA.

Karch 8th, 1960

Day spent in office awaiting news of Circuit Judge.

March 9th, 1960

Word arrived that the Judge was not expected for 14 days. To return to Goroka on 18th March. To MIRUMA by vehicle - one and half hours to KONGI. Slept KONGI.

March 10th, 1960

ANIGHTUFA. Census Units. Slept KUNGI.

March 11th, 1960

Tax Collection and Census of WANDERI and GINDEGA. Census Units. Inspection of Villages. Slept KONGI.

March 12th, 1960

To NOMBA two and three quarters hours walk. Discussions with village officials. Slept NUMBA.

March 13th, 1960

Day observed. Slept NOMBA.

Page No. 9

March 14th, 1950

Census and Tax Collection from UREFEYUFO and ONOBUYUFA. Census Units. Slept NOMBA.

March 15th, 1960

Tax Collection and Census of INDEROVE and LONOFORGUNET.
To RUNUMBE two and half hours walk. Discussion with Village officals. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 16th, 1960

Village inspection. Tax Collection and Census of OGUPON and IGISOWO. Census Units. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 17th, 1960

(GFC and MaSITUHO Census Unite for Te To GOROKA for Supreme Court Hearing. Slept GOROKA. Slept RUNUM

March 18th, 1960

Supremen Court Hearing. to GORDEA by vahicle.

Slept GOROKA

March 19th, 1960

C.I. 235 investigation. Slept GOROKA.

Merch 20th, 1960

Day observed. To RUNUMBE by vehicle. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 21st, 1960

Census and Tax Collection from OGUPONUFO Census Unit. Heavy rain prevented further work. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 22nd, 1960

Lined AMAIYUFA 1 and ORUFEYUFO Census Units for Census and Tax Collections. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 23rd, 1960

AMAYUFO and OLIGURAUFO Census Units censured and Tax collected. Villages inspected. Slept RUNUMBE.

Page No.10

W people of the Opper Amaro Consme Division contained and forward ancele. Although the

Thirthas been brought about by the verying

beyord, and much good was accomplished by this constant retreated

March 24th, 1960

Tax Collections and Census of WWVPEYUFO and AMBILISAYUFO. Census Units. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 25th, 1960

Census and Tax Collection from OLUFONGAUFO and NAMBAMUNA Census Units. Slept RUNUMBE.

March 26th, 1960

To ANANGUE two hours good walk. Census and Tax Collection from ANAGIVI, ASARIYUFA and MONIVI Census Units. S. ept ANANGUE.

Murch 27th, 1960 a free collecting tax at schol to regying land alides

Lined GEFEYUFO and MESIYUHO Census Unito for Tax Collection and Census. Inspection of Villages. To RUNUMBE to hours walk. Slept RUNUMBE.

MARCH 28th, 1960

Patrol completed - to GOROKA by vehicle.

meretive type, and and olling

END OF DIARY

J.E. FOWKE.

The people of the Upper Asaro Census Division are a well contacted and forward people. Although the area is completely under the control of the Administration there are vastly contrasting divisions of Administrations fevoure.

This has been brought about by the varying degrees of European penetration and influence. These people have more done for them than any other people in the Eastern Highlands and the degrees of appreciation of this fact is astoundingly varied.

The writer's patrol of this Census Division did not follow the usual pattern of patrols in the Sub District, but due to an atcute shortage of staff, tasks varying from collecting tax at KONGI to removing land slides from the Goroka-KUNDIAWA Highway at WATABUNG had to be undertaken. As the result of this the writer was constantly on the move throughout the Census Division, and, in some cases beyond, and much good was accomplished by this constant ratracing of steps. (It made possible the following up of instructions given to one villiage while doing the task which warranted the move.) Throughout the full period of patrol each rest house was visited at least twice.

were dealt with, those coming under the N.R.O. were sent to Goroka with a covering letter or assembled on the day on which the District Officer or Assistant District Officer could be expected on a road inspection run into that area. The patrol was visited several times by the District Officer. Few serious charges were brought before the writer indicating the 2 gree of pacification and acceptance of Administration control in the area.

The ever present bickering over pigs, wives and land were the most common. The people appear to be the conservative type, apt and willing to learn new things but again this pattern changes greatly throughout the area depending on the proximity of roads, plantations, missions, aid posts and nearness to Goroka.

NATIVE AFFAIRS: Cont.

TAXATION.

A general attitude of astonishment was felt by the writer with regard to the reception of a Tax Patrol. These people regard taxation as something the first Patrol officer had a fad for, but when another officer comes along and demands ten shillings tax per head there is some werry and query regarding this. At all centres a talk was given to the people regarding taxation - its purpose- how it benefits the people - where the money goes - etc., but many natives came to the Police accompanying the Patrol and asked them what was their "cut" of the taxation money. From observation and reports this attitude seems to be common to all the people but nothing more can be said to them or done to impress the principle of taxation. At each Rest House a delegation of Village officals was admitted to audience with the request that the existing ten shillings tax should not be increased. In no part of the Upper Asaro Census Division is there a taxable male who carmot easily pay the ten shillings annual head tax. This position prevails now even when there is little producing coffee in the area and the only income is from the sale of peanuts, passion fruit, small quantities of coffee potatoes and a few vegetables, ford the increased council tax want is

people of some villseed was expressed by

Recently a survey was corried out to

account the possibility of establishing a Mative Local Bevernment Council in the area of the Opper Asaro Occurs

for several days, at intervals throughout the patrol Before the survey was carried out the desired or a council by the

Nearly all young men in the area have been to the coast as cargo boys or worked locally on Plantations. This money bungry attitude has changed a great deal as shown by those highland Labour Scheme, so these people must think that there are easier sources of income than working for it, although there are a great many imployed within the Goroka area.

mandanuely agreed to vait three years or

NATIVE AFFAIRS: Cont.

COUNCIL PROMOTION.

Recently a survey was carried out to assess the possibility of establishing a Native Iocal Government Council in the area of the Upper Asaro Census Division.

The Assistant District Officer, who carried out the survey, accompanied the writers patrol for several days, at intervals throughout the patrol. Before the survey was carried out the desire for a council by the people of some villaged was expressed by the head man. The general reasons were; we are one; people with the lower Asaro, who have a N.L.G.C. so we must have one too. They have prospered both economically and materially with the building of schools, aid posts, roads the purchasing of a tractor and many other things. The people of the Upper Asaro want all these things also but the main point of their emphasis; we do not want the exhisting rate of tax to be increased from 10/- for three years.

out to them and how the system of taxation worked in the building of schools and aid posts. When this point was clear in there mind, a division appeared among the people, those who want the council established now, and those who want it established in three years time. There does not appear to be any dissatisfactory division of the people on this point, but it would appear that those who were willing and energetic, in planting coffee three years ago, and who can afford the increased council tax want it established now. Those who have no source of income are anxious to plant coffee now, so that it will be producing in three years, and they will be able to participate in the activities of the council.

At no point was there an outright hostility to the mention of a council being established, although some groups unantmously agreed to wait three years or council seems to the best council now.

GENERAL

The position of the native of the Upper Asaro has been bettered considerably during the past twelve months. He has progressed economically by the planting of coffee, which is common to all Villages, but is of no monetary value to him at the moment but will provide a regular income to him in the next three years. The establishment of a see all at MARAFUNGA which will by kau-kau and vegetables for native labourers, while employing those who are willing the work has also contibuted to their betterment. His health has been bettered by the reconstruction and enlargement of all Aid Posts in the area, to accommodate all patients who must be hospitalised. A I w Aid Post has been opened to the 2,500 people of the KONGI area with a further Aid Post proposed at WONOBUYUFA. The staff of A.P.O. has been increased by three throughout the area. Educationally by the opening of a new Catholic Mission School at TAFITO which is staffed by an Infant Welfare Sister and a European teacher. The School 1s for Primary children but will be enlarged to a secondary School when the pupils at the school have reached that standard. About 32 children of both sexes are being educated there ricat presentings last years canque. The greatest total to Mio.

With the establishment of the proposed N.L.G. Council and the facilities that will be a result of this, these people will be among the most advanced in the Eastern Highlands.

LABOUR

Little interest has been shown in the Highland Labour Scheme by the people of the Upper Asaro C.D. although there has been no drop in the labour potential of the area.

aros in the pass too years, although little interest

people are becaming some of the ever increments extense

Four volunteers were received for coastal labour. Most young men are content to work on local plantations during the coffee season while a few seek labour in and around JOROKA. The customary one day a week work on roads throughout the area is well observed by the people involved. Most Planters are requesting female labour during the coffee picking months as they claim the female workers are less inclined to talk while working and by the amount of coffee picked and they are much more industrious. No difficulty is felt in this field of recruiting female labour. This provides an extra source of income for the native family as the wage for females is the same as the male employee.

On the present census there are 310 men working inside the district and 36 females. The number working outside the District at the centres of WAU, RABAUL, LAE and PORT MORESBY has risen by 107 from last years census. The present total is 170.

very little passionfruit is cultivated as all fruit wall only be perchased by COTYSIO LED., when it is bought into Goraka by the people. This does not make the growing or

NATIVE AGRICULTURE & LIVESTOCK

Much interest has been shown by the people in recent years with regard to the establishment of a cash agriculture economy.

Extended agriculture patrols have been through the area in the past two years, although little interest was taken in the advice given them at the time. The people are becoming aware of the ever increasing pattern of life in the Asarc Valley. This awareness has come about as a result of the plantations in the area and the increasing prosperity of the Lower Asaro people.

There is no producing coffee in the Census Division, but the area of ground under coffee and cash crops has almost trebled in the past twelve months. Much astonishment was shown by the people on the repeated with by of the tax collecting patrol and the people realize that if they are expected to pay tax each year, they must have a regular source of income whereby they will not feel any hardships in paying their annual head tax.

Many new coffee groves have been planted and nurseries are a common sight in villages. Although groves are small they are numerous and any man who is anything in his village has a small patch of coffee sometimes as small as twentytrees.

All areas now planted will be producing marketable coffee within two years, some in less than six months. Furtilization is an unknown thing, but will not have to be carried out for three or four years on the most advanced blocks. By that time sufficient money will have been earned by the planter to make furtilization a paying proposition.

Due to the extreme distance from Goroka very little passionfruit is cultivated as all fruit will only be perchased by COTTRES LTD., when it is bought into Goroka by the people. This does not make the growing of this crop worth while, although some villages near RUNUMBE do grow the fruit and carry it into Goroka.

NATIVE AGRICULTURE & LIVESTOCK : Cont.

peanuts have been planted but with the present gluted Australian market it is impossible to sell the product.

All peanuts grown are consumed by the grower, but a remarkable thing was noticed by the writer at KORFENA and nearby areas.

Bunches of peanuts were bought and sold to those people who have not there own peanut garden. Bunches weighing two pounds on the stalk were sold for a shilling .This is an extremly high price when it is considered that two pounds of peanuts as they are sold by the natives; make a quater of a pound of kernel, which amounts to approximately ships per ton.

This selling of peanuts does not increase the amount of money in the area but it ensures a more even distributation of it, as those who grow peanuts have no producing correct and are some distance from European plantations.

Vegetables are grown but again being a good days walk from Goroka, the vegetables perish before they reach the market, Generally the typical agricultural pattern of the Highland native prevails.

has increased 400% in the last twelve months. It is now a common sight to see each house in the village with its own fewl pen and numerous new pig houses dot the hill sides. Pigs and fowls are an indication of a mass wealth and are kept more for prestige than food value. Although, this, is the regular feasts are held which provide adequate supply of protein to maintain the grand state of good health of the people. The quality of these pigs and fowls has increased by the availability of D.A.S.F. amenities in the form of introduction of new and better sires and better strains of fowls. Anthrox is still a big killer among the pigs the but the death rate has decreased appreciably from this disease.

ROADS & BRIDGES.

An efficient network of roads weaves throughout the area, many having been constructed by planters in the area, and since have been maintained by the Administration. No rest house in the Census Division with the exception of KONGI and ANANGUEL has not a gazetted road passing within five minuted walk of it.

In the past tomive months seven miles of new road has been congrueted. This road, providing access to the recently purchased MARAFUNGA timber lease. Is a remarkable feat of engineering. Although only seven miles in length it rises from 6,000 feet to 8,900 feet and in the "dry"season any four wheel vehicle can attain the hight. This road in the future will eliminate the exhisting DAHLO Passroad, which provides access to CHIMBU and the Western Highlands, as on the Dawlo road there are 37 bridges and two fords which are continually demanding repair and frequently being washed away. The MARAFUNGA road has a much better graduent having been put in by Messrs Collins Bros. 0, bull dozer, and over the full length there are only three bridges and two fords none of which have been damaged this "wet".

Land slides are common, both roads, but with the videnting of the new road these will be minimum; and the local people have a reluctance to maintain this road, but since the Thesers Collins Brost have been purchasing Kau-Kau, potatoes, pumpkins and other vegetables, which otherwise they would not have been able to sell; Renewed interest has been shown in the work of clearing sides and gravelling the road.

the Upper Chimbu Valley as far as POMPONERI which can now only be reached in the "Max" by vehicle, through KUNDIAWA. This road will shorten the trip by 30 miles.

ROADS & BRIDGES :Cont.

A new access road to the Upper regions of the Asaro Valley has been suggested to the people of the KONGI area who are very anxious to have an Adminis retion school established there. Construction has already commenced and the road is traficable as far as the MIRUMA Aid queded as something of ve copy the Post. Posts are not b

All construction is being done by the people of KONGI. Administration estoem is very high in this area and the people feel "left out" with regard to economic development and much good would be accomplished by the construction of thes road.

In recent weeks road contact with CHIMBU has been limited, as a result of the weakening of the ASARO bridge and damage to slternate road bridges and fords. Preparations are under way for the reconstruction of the Asaro Bridge. The existing KORFENA ford has been a constant source of worry, as the lesst rain in the mountain regions, which feed the stream, wash away the foundations of the ford. Little can be done to provide a permanent crossing until a bridge is built at a suitable eight approximately 200 yards on the up-stream side All roads are generally well maintained and can be classed as all weather roads.

Health.

Generally the health of the people of the Upper Asaro is very good as there is an efficient chain of Aid Posts throughout the area.

All A.P.O.s are conscientious and efficient although full co-operation is not given them by the people. Aid Posts are not regarded as comething of valueby the older people of the villiages who are content to put a piece of leaf over an infected wound and hope for the best b cause there fathers used to do it that way. Young men, their wives and families are the most regular Aid Post visitors and occasionally the very old person whose son has carried or Enticed him to the sid post bed.

All types of medicines are dispended and the usual types of complaints of these people are not as common as they used to be, such as acabies, infected wounds, burns and tropical ulcers.

Throughout the patrol a N.M.J. accompanied the detachment. Not one person had to be sent to Goroka for immediate attention, although there were a few serious cases of malnutrition in small challiaren. Two cases of tropical ulcers were uncovered and most challaren were given ointment for scables. The infant Welfare Sister makes regular weekly visits to all centers on the roads and treats challaren brought in. Again full co-operation is very much lacking. With all these health amenities in a recent outbrake of Asian Flu over a hundred people died during the epidemic many within sight of the nearest Aid Post. The net work of Aid Postsis very effective and the sights for two new onesare marked out by the writer at the request of the people.

The existing Aid Posts are at the ASARO bridge, KORFENA ford, KONGI, MIRUMA, NOMBA and RUNUMBE. The two new ones are proposed for MANDO and further up the KONGI valley at CNOBUYUFA. Two lads are training at A.P.T.S. in Goroka and have eighteen months training to go until they can be sent to the new areas.

PLANTATIONS

Coffee plantations are numerous throughout the Census Division and have helped the indigenous population in many ways. As previously mentioned the construction of roads by plantation owners have opened up new areas and provides easy access to villiages.

The growing of coffee in small gardens by the people has been encouraged by the planters and there are few villeages without coffee gardens in close proximity .T. provides a new source of income for the people as the planters frequently buy the dried coffee from the people and then ship it away with there own produce.

The health of the people has been bettered by the plantation owners as each estate has its orn dispensary and often provides amenities for the people with no / Administration Aid Post in close proximity. It is a regular practice of the growers to bring sick children into Goroka for treatment or bring the monthly supply of medicine for the local Aid Post from Goroka to the N.M.O. in charge.

Most plantations do not have regular employees to pick coffee as it is seasonal and it would not be a paying proposition, but during the coffee picking months it is common for each owner to hire up to one hundred men at a time. This provides a regular income for the people and often the more primitive men of the hills come down to work and leave new men the experiences they have gained and new ideas they have learned.

throughout the area, none having boundaries adjoining, having between 250 and 300 acres of land under coffee.

NATIVE AFFAIRS

MISSIONS

Much good has been accomplished by the efforts of the Missionaries in the area regarding schools and schooling facilities. The two main missions are CATHOLIC and LUTHERAN. With the difference in beliefs of these two denominations they have served to divide the people on the grounds of religion, which means very little to most and nothing to others. It is a common sight to see children sitting in the CATHOLIC school for lessons and them go th the LUTHERANS for religious instructions and vica versa.

receon being that there are 473 men already sorking

on the coast and if the young sen now in the williagon

Generally the native teachers employed by the Missions are locals but in three sases there are Coastal natives who have been in the area for 10 years and can speak the local dialect teaching in schools at KONGI and KORFENA.

The figures indicated by Census for children attending Mission schools is very high compared with those attending Administration schools, but in both cases it appears that only those who attend school regularly were not present for Census and the Mission schools are more local and numerous than Administration schools. Those attending Mission schools were given at 100 males varying in age from 20 years to 3 years and 21 females varying in age from 13 years to 3 years.

Administration Schools are very popular with the people but there are none in the Census Unit. There is only one European Mission settlement in the area and that is at MIRUMA, but in recent months a Lutheran missionary has applied for a piece of land at RUNUMBE His purpose is to live with the people for 15 years and during that time to learn the local language and translate the Bible. All seem very enthusiastic at the moment,

A. PENDIX "A" to accompany Patrol Report GOROKA No.6 Of 1959/1960.

Very little interest has been shown in the Highland Labour Scheme during this patrol. The reason being that there are 173 men already working on the coast and if the young men now in the villiages were to leave there would be a serious shortage of labour for local plantations.

Those who offered themselves for impluyment on the coast were

GERI-FANANCO OF AMBIANGUWE

EMENDE-KAMUNIKOIE OF AMBIANGWE.

AKU-ORUMAI OF GONOBUDO and

GIWI-DIPOGO

OF GONOBUDO

- 4 00 10 10 10

For your consideration please.

(J.E.FOWKE.)

Cadet Patrol Officer.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Govt. Print .- 443/9.58.-10.003 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR DEATHS MIGRATIONS **TOTALS** FEMALES AT WORK STUDENTS POTENTIAL. GRAND (excluding absentee) BIRTHS VILLAGE 0-1 Mth. 0-1 Year Over 13 Females 9-13 OUT MALES Mission FEMALES Child Adults District Birth MIFIMIFIMIF MIFIMIF MF MF MF M 0-16 | 16-45 | 10-16 | 16-45 MFMF M+F HIMAWAKIVI 10/1210 2 2 3 9 1 56 19 52 1 37 59 61 98 103 339. BIPUKAVI 10/12 4 3 2 2 1 7 1 14 30 11 2 22 33 34 54 49 170. 10/12 2 LUPIKAVI 5 1 4 9 20 1 18 11 18 35 36 ASAROUHA 9/12 2 2 2 12 24 7 17 25 21 40 39 133. 1 CIMASABI 9/12 1 2 1 8 15 2 3 3 17 34 11 23 30 35 58 56 189. 1 16 Gerentisa- 12/12 4 2 8 2 7 26 44 21 42 43 35 76 73 48. 2 28 KOMONIVEI 12/12 4 3 2 9 14 2 2 3 1 25 47 41 37 2 28 32 42 76 72 244. CEMENONA 15/12 2 4 14 4 12 6 8 26 24 56. 15/129 GIRIYUHA 3 2 6 5 19 5212 46 30 38 41 87 79 250. OROROMEKA 15/12 5 1 1 1 3 9 21 10 27 2 16 20 25 43 39 125. MODOFONOJO 19/124 3 6 14 2 6 14 3 11 2 10 10 10 21 22 71. 19/12 5 WOFOFA 1 2 5 16 38 44 68 70 238. 14 47 17 39 2 18/12 MAKIYUFO 10 1 6 13 21 381735 5 51 32 55 50 198. 18/12 2 YOYO EI 1 28 5 27 1 17 21 10 34 37 106. KAFUNOROBILE/42 1 13 34 6 27 2 14 25 31 49 39 155. ANDAVIYUPA 2V12 8 3 2 11 6 20 40 20 54 4 25 47 37 74 72 243. PONDIWEI 12/1 18 18 7 1 11116 29 75 17 62 2 46 52 41 89 84 284. 15 76 27 111 48 18 40 71 73 12/15 521 522 922 944 3,152 12 6

Migg O

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year......1959 - 60

Govt. Print .- 443/9.58.-10.000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR POTENTIAL DEATHS **MIGRATIONS** TOTALS FEMALES AT WORK (excluding absentee) GRAND STUDENTS BIRTHS DATE VILLAGE Inside Outside 0-1 Mth. 0-1 Year Over 13 | Females MALES FEMALES Child Adults District in Child Birth MFMF MF MIF 0-16 | 16-45 | 10-16 | 16-45 MFMF M+F**OFCYUFA** 12.1 2 1 2 1 1 11 18 41 42 33 28 22 56 58 175. 2 26 AMBUSARABM 43.1 6 4 1 16 45 7 37 41 28 68 63 204. 29 13/1 2 2 6 28 26 65 18 55 45 39 75 85 272. 4 42 14/1 AMBIANOWI 2 2 17 9 25 10 17 2 18 15 1635 34 107. UPOMENDOAVI14/1 3 3 6 13 24 7 17 2 13 27 30 22 28 111. 14/1 6 YAMBIKAVI 1 L 5 31 22 52 51 174. 18 38 14 29 1 30 GONABUDO 15/1 1 2 3 9 48 14 29 24 19 33 65 45 167. INAKANI 15/1 1 3 1 5 15 37 17 24 3 28 31 2552 50 164. AMIYUFA 11 6 2 5 1 2 14 38 10 33 5 24 26 34 62 51 177. ANDIVIYUFA 18/4 5 8 2 1 5 2 1 5 18 36 9 27 2 22 34 24 54 50 167. 19/1 8 AHUGAVI 1 2 5 5 5 12 32 17 26 \$ 33 30 23 39 48 145 26 17 31 34 115. HIMISITUFO 19/1 7 19 2 17 13 24 MARIYUFA 20/1 5 2 1 8 24 9 24 5 24 17 22 35 40 120. 27/1 3 6 IEFENKA. 41 6 12 2 13 52 13 33 1 22 23 32 63 57 196. 27/4 HUBONG-080 1 2 7 1 15 38 1 18 2 14 19 16 42 40 130. 28/1 8 URURUMBA 2 21 6 2 9 10 1 16 41 10 40 1 34 29 31 59 58 196. 28/1 6 2 1 3 POIA 2 19 23 8 20 9 34 22 30 31 125. 29/1 RAIMO 3 1 3 2 9 17 8 18 2 12 21 23 30 26 109. 32 21 16 61 75 18 5 492 459 880 849 2854

To Might a

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

1959 -60 Year Govt. Print .- 443/9.58.-10,000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR POTENTIAL DEATHS MIGRATIONS TOTALS DATE OF CENSUS FEMALES AT WORK STUDENTS GRAND (excluding absence) BIRTHS VILLACE Outside 0-1 Mth. | 0-1 Year 5-8 Over 13 Females 9-13 Out Mission MALES FEMALES Adults District in Child Birth MIFIMFM M 0-16 | 16-45 | 10-16 | 16-45 M F M F M+F DINGGOKO 10 5 1 1 3 5 7.1 39 1835 2 5 3 33 38 39 50 57 191. magafade- 2/2 19 9 7 3 13 39 15 28 3 27 2 2 2 4 30 41 41 46 184. BARIYUFA 2/2 3 2 4 7 1 4 2 3 9 38 10 29 1 30 19 2042 49 142. INDEFUHUF 029/2 6 7 6 19 2 32 54 14 35 4635 69 62 236. 3 26 MURCHUFA 29/2 6 2 2 2 3 8 11 8 26 77 17 57 2 53 10 1 4945 101 90 305. MEMBIUHEI 1/3 4 7 7 1 11 9 22 30 11 27 1 25 34 31 43 44 163. MOBUYUFA 1/3 9 1 2 33 1 23 52 21 47 4 3 36 55 58 79 79 284. IFIAGANE 2/3. 4 2 2 1 6 1 14 30 11 22 2 20 24 18 33 30 119. MBASAKUFA 2/3 13 9 1 1 1 3 8 7 10 4 8 40 61 15 47 62 55 87 76 299. 37 JEPUIYUFA 3/3 2 14 2 2 2 3 2 6 15 39 7 25 1 20 2824 52 46 160. INDEHU 3/3 5 4 7.0 2 1 9 1 19 32 24 33 4 24 3738 50 62 205. MESIYUFA 4/3 3 2 1 2 20 24 17 22 1 17 3525 43 43 148. MISEVI 10/3 2 73 4 3 27 29 1625 3828 62 46 178. 24 GUYIUFA 10/3 21 4 3 21 31 22 30 1 20 34 37 15 46 178. 10/3 LIYAVE 2 3 1 2 3 2 19 34 16 23 29 30 61 49 173. 3 26 11/3 NDEKI 1 2 3 4 2 8 21 1214 1 16 20 15 27 24 93. 11/3 NDEGA 1 1 1 1 42 2 15 20 13 17 2 13 20 26 34 31 118. 14/3 OBUYUFA 7 2 2 2 23 59 19 41 4 28 43 44 73 62 235. 11 42 72832 28 9 638 609 992942 3401.

To Migg D

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Summer

Year. 1959 - 60 Govt. Print.-443/9.58,-10.000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR DEATHS MIGRATIONS TOTALS . CENSUS FEMALES POTENTIAL GRAND AT WORK STUDENTS (excluding absentee) BIRTHS | VILLAGE 0-1 Mth. 0-1 Year Over 13 Females Outside 9-13 OUT Govt. Child Mission MALES FEMALES Adults District District in Child M F M F M F M F M F M F M F Birth MFMFMFMFMFMF 0-16 | 16-45 | 10-16 | 16-45 | 4 | 5 5 4 M F M F M+F 6 4 14.3 9 26 29 9 30 5 48 37 34 45 185. 15.3 3 6 2519 29 30 112. 21 9 18 1 LONOFOG-6 10 1 13 1610 15 15 58. 15.3 2 1 16.3 2 AMAINUFA 33 1713 2 TOH 3921 46 42 163. 22 2646 47 148. 1526 15 24 3 21 1 5 16.3 2 5 14 16.3 7 22 2 16 1 11 9 1235 28 88. 11 7 5 22.3 5 4 13 28 1520 2 ORUFEYUFO 2531 47 49 161. 21 23.3 26 55 1345 3 4537 84 78 255. OLIGURAUFO 23.3 1 11 33 1223 1 23 24 47 48 149. 23.3 27 7323 3 15 26 43 38 145. 24.3 6 11 2 1 8 62 63 72 255. AMBILISAY 38 52 79 60 237. 24 PLOFONGAU 43 34 53 58 205 7 1 26 30 18 35 25.3, 6 11 4237 60 54 218. 104 15 151 139 26.3 12 5 15 18 16 26 2533 39 128. 26.3 26 24 22 32 3 45 5362 57 220. 26.3 9 2 3 5434 48 68 213 8 19 29 17 353 GH. TYUFO 26.3 7 5 29 33 3226 3 1 6559 63 59 253. 17 4 5 4 26.3 1 3 MONIVE 14 16 9 11 5 1 5 2117 23 20 86 14 55 16 59 71 12 20 8 27 5 34 10 667 616 910 907 3279.

TO TO

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year 1959/60 SUMMARY OF TOTALS. Govt. Print .- 443/9.58 .- 19,000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR POTENTIAL TOTALS (excluding absentee) DEATHS MIGRATIONS FEMALES GRAND AT WORK STUDENTS BIRTHS VILLAGE Inside Over 13 Females in Child 0-1 Mth. | 0-1 Year 9-13 Out Govt. MALES FEMALES Adults District MFMFMFMF MFMFMFMFMF MIFIMIFIMIF MFMFMFF 40 25 15 78 27 1197 16 40 gheet 1. 74 73 6 521 522992944 3152 75 77 32 21 16 6118 71 118 4 24 22 5 192159880819 285h 89 88 23 77 1172 83 2 86 4228 36 6 638609998942 3401 92 90 667616919907 3279 GRAND TOTALS 327328 . 68.25172313369.36170. 12,606. 2206 3642



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

	20/60	
District of BASTEIN HIGHLANDS Report		
Patrol Conducted by M.A. Lynch, Cadet Pat	rol Officer	
Area Patrolled LOWER ASARO CENSUS DIVISI	ON	
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans		
Natives19		
Duration—From 29. / 2. /1960 to 29 / 4. /1960		
Number of Days	2	
Did Medical Assistant Accompany		
Last Patrol to Area by-District Services 1/1		
Medical JANUARY //1		
Map Reference PATROL REPORT, GORCKA No.	9. 57/56.	
Objects of Patrol CENSUS REVISION & RO		,
ADMINISTRATION SUPERVISION OF COUNC.	IL TAX COLLECTY	CON
Director of Native Affairs,	36	
PORT MORESBY.		
Forwarded, please.		
/ /19		District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation	£	
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund		
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund		

67-13-13

30th June, 1960.

District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, GOROKA.

ula

MIG

In

MOF

Patrol Report No. 7/50-60 Lower Asora Census

Your comments under the heading of "Health" have been brought to the attention of the Director of Public Health. Unfortunately this reported neglect of Council Aid Posts is not unusual, not because the Officers are negligent but because no firm policy has been promulgated. We are requesting a decision by that Department so that the Local Government Section will know where they stand. The Executive Officer velcomed the general information contained in the report.

The attitude to the improvement of their live stock is most unusual, especially the importation of day old chicks - an excellent example of the well known initiative of these people.

I am glad to see that Mr. Lynch is implementing Circular Instructions Nos. 141 and 306. Some Officers neglect this most important aspect of advice and exhortation to the ultimate confusion of the natives towards area administration.

It is always as well to hold an election even if only one nominee is received. On some occasions it has been obvious that opposition has been latent, if not actually under the surface. In any case no harm is done by inculcating some training in electoral procedures. Pre-selection belieting has been known to occur in modern societies too.

The objective is not the avoidence of over-night stops in villages but to stay with each group whenever possible. Lightning day visits sarve no useful administrative purposes.

A useful piece of work well reported.

(J.K. MeCarchy)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA 67/13/13. File: 67/2/2 Sub-District Headquarters. GOROKA. Eastern alchlands District. *ECEIVED 30 th May, 1,00. * 14 JUN 1960 istrict Officer, astern Highlands District, ROKA. PATROL REPORT No. 7 - 59/60. LOWER ASARO CENSUS DIVISION . M.A. LYNCH, C.P.O. The above report is submitted in triplicate for your perusal, please. Some comments follow: The Council has to date completed 4 Aid Posts. 3 of these have been staffed and are functioning satisfactorily. The fourth is awaiting painting, whilst a fifth has been commneced one more remains to be built this year which will make a total of six erected by the Council. Other than this one native material building Aid Post remains at BOGIMIOVE. Due to inaccessibility of the post it is likely it will be moved to a better site or replaced. The posts are visited regularly by Officers of this Department. At least once a week each post is visited. Unfortunately, although the Orderlies are doing a good job, the lack of visits by their own Departmental Officers gives them little encouragement. I would like to see these posts visited regularly by memberes of the Department of Public Health. All posts are on a vehicular road and are no more than half an hour from COROKA by vehicle. GOROKA, draw new drugs etc. and get them back the best way they can. This need not be the case if regular visits are made to the posts, the vehicle carrying the necessary replacement drugs. The Aid Posts are among the best in the Territory and it is a pity to see what appears to be a lack of interest in them and in the orderlies. A hygiene rule was passed by the Council earlier It has had a marked effect on the cleanliness of this year. It has had a marked effect on the cleanliness of the villages generally, latrines (previously non-existant) have been built and are being used. Pigs no longer wander at random in the village square and housing has vastly improved. The Hygiene Committee is about to commence its second. The Hygiene Committee is about to commence its second. The known infant mortality figures in such a primitive area as this is most placeing and reflect execut primitive area as this is most pleasing and reflect credit on the excellent job done by the Infant Welfare Sisters. AGRICULTURE AND EIVESTOCK: The coffee survey just completed shows a trual area of 501 acres planted up, based on 621 trees per acre, this gives 311, 121 trees planted. Not all of this is in bearing, nor have we seen the end of planting up. Nurser: planted last"wet" will be ready for planting out next "wet" and planted last"wet" will be ready for planting out next "wet" and judging from the number of nurseries one can expect an increase of up to 20,000 trees next year.

The native market, supported mainly by these people of the Lower ASARO and nearly BENA BENA Census Units, still provides a lucrative source of income each week, estimated turnover is in the viwinity of 2150 weekly. The market functions mainly every Saturday, but small amounts of produce are brought in daily. This daily sale is on the increase and before long will become larger.

Mic

1

Lives tock in the form of pigs and fowls and a few goats are all showing the result of improved strain. The increased economy and desire to progress is shown by the fact that these people are now importing day-old chickens from Australia, buying Pedigree pigs from private persons as well as from the Department of Agriculture and having sows served by quality boars. Recently as a result of a job done by three of the Councillors, one private planter has denoted to them a good quality boar. The three Councillors have agreed to retain this pig for breeding. One can foresee a vastly improved strain of pig develop in that area.

The tractor purchased this year has, with the end of the "wet" been able to commence ploughing. A few gardens have been ploughed and requests for more gardens to be ploughed are tentinually coming in. The advent of mechanical tilling of the soil will, I hope, alleviate the lean period experienced every year between November and December, as larger gardens will result and so an abundance of food. Hire rate for ploughing is fil per hour and 10/- per hour for harrowing. This permits coverage of running costs and allows a small margin of profit.

EDUCATION: At the close of last year an application was made for 7 new teachers, 5 needed to enable a normal intake in the existing schools and 2 to open a new school. The Council area received no new teachers at all resulting in no new intakes at the established schools and none being opened. It is hoped that the position will improve somewhat before 1961 and the Council can open new schools during that year. At least 4 more two-teacher schools are required in the Council area to cater for children.

CENSUS FIGURES: These show an overall increase even though "migration out" exceeded "migration in". A next increase of 172 people in the Census Division would, I think be average. The marked increase last year was caused by many returning to, their own areas from outside the Census Division when the Council was established. This marked increase in the first year of area Administration will, I feel take place elsewhere as a Council is established - people want to return to be in any benefits.

two years ago and has had the opportunity to watch it develop.

Improve and prosper it has done. Estimated income for the current year is over £10,000. Works programme, although held up for a while due to lack of a carpenter is now going ahead.

The people generally have benefited and much of their development and improvement can be put down to the close and continual contact afforded by area administration, which does give closer and more continued contact than single Village administration.

The report, wall composed, indicates that Mr LYNCH has carried out a good patrol - his first- and I feel he is to be complimented on both his patrol and his submission of the report.

Mr LYNCH's claim for camping allowance is attached for favour of your approval.

ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

67-/3-/3.

EF: mme.

oul

In

M

District Office, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District.

9th June, 1960.

Assistant District Officer, GOROKA. Eastern Highlands District.

Subject: Patrol Report No. 7-59/60. LOWER ASARO.
M.A. Lynch. Cadet Patrol Officer.

Receipt is asknowledged of the abovementioned report.

2. I agree with your remarks regarding the visits by Officers of the Department of Public Health to Council Aid Fosts, and the matter will be pursued with the Regional Medical Officer.

3. It is particularly pleasing 't note that Mr. Lynch, on his first patrol, was so able to grasp certain native attitudes, especially regarding their own Council.

4. Generally, it is quite a good report and written in good style.

Comeillars attend to any Court

(E. FLOWER)
District Officer.

C.c. The Director,
Department of Native Affairs,
KONEDOBU.

5. Can should be exercised i

Copy for your information, please, together with census figures and Assistant District Officer's covering memorandum.

(E. FLOWER) District Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Sub-District Office,

Goroka.

Eastern Highlands District.

PATROL REPORT - Goroke No. 7. 59/60.

Lower Asaro Census Division.

Patrol conducted by :-

M. A. Lynch, Gadet Patrol Officer.

Area patrolled :-

oul

Lower Asaro Census Division.

Patrol accompanied by :-

1 RPNGC Constable.

4 Lowa Council Constables.

2 Lowa Council Clerks.

12 Lowa Council Councillors.

Duration of patrol :-

29.2.60 - 4.3.60

7.3.60 - 11.3.60

14.3.60 - 16.3.60

23.3.60 - 25.3.60

28.3.60 - 1.4.60

4.4.60 - 8.4.60

20.4.60 - 21.4.60

26-4-60 - 29-4-60.

Area last patrolled :-

Native Affairs, March 1959.

Dept. Public Health, Jamuary 1959.

Map reference ;-

Patro, ceport, Goroka No.9, 57/58.

Objects of patrol :-

census revision and routine
administration. Supervision of
council tax collection.

M. A. Lynch, Cadet Patrol Officer.)

Census (cont.).

ou]

There were dozens of instances in which parents were claiming children belonging to other couples. From the outset of the patrol, an effort was made to record the names of the brie parents of all children and this necessitated many changes in the census books. There were also several attempts by young couples to have their babies as being recorded as belonging to someone else. In all cases where it was at all practicable or desirable, it was advised that the real parents look after their own children and, if not, that at least the children should come as theirs to the census.

) Th	e following figures ha	ve been derived from the	SERVE CONSUS PRESIDE
results :-	Deaths	Births	Increase
Males	58	155	97
<u>Pernales</u>)55	143	88
TOTAL	113	298	1.85

This natural increase was somewhat depleted by the excess of migrations out over migrations in (257 as against 244).

Anthropology.

The natives of the Lower Asaro with their constant contact with Europeans and European influence have tended to discard most of the more neurotic customs of the past - the influences of missionaries in the area has also furthered this tendency.

one case of abortion was discovered but this proved to have been perpetrated by a woman who had married in from the Unggai and had taken place when she returned for a while to her home. There was nothing unusual in her method which consisted of pummelling herself with a stone until the foetus was expelled, assisted by her parents and brother. One instance of suicide was uncovered in which a woman hung herself after the death of both her husband and child of different illnesses within a month of each other.

Council Hygiene Committee.

At the commencement of the patrol and as often as possible thereafter, the writer accompanied the committee on its inspections of the villages to set and maintain a high standard throughout the area.

Council Hygiene Committee (cont.).

conditions to me and then each member would give a talk to the villagers, giving praise where due and admonishments where it was not. All sub-standard hames were condemned. Villages without an adequate and hygienic sanitary system or that atill allowed pigs into the villages were given a limited time to he have these requirements met. Normally, the writer gave a short talk emphasising the importance of the committee's work. Some committee members chose at the same time to talk on other subjects ranging from children at school ar to undesirable liasons between unmarried couples. As these talks proved to be quite sound, no interference was soffered.

In fact, the work of this committee was the most gratifying aspect of the whole patrol. The councillors chosen for the task were very able. It is proposed that the committee alone shall revisit all villages again in three months to check that all improvements have been completed and it is hoped that the precedent established on this occasion will be continued.

Conclusion.

ou

In conclusion, I feel it truthful to say that this patrol, my
first, was very well received throughout the area. Perhaps this was somewhat
due to the fact that these accompanying all played their part in establishing
good relations and close liason with the people being visited.

(M. A. Lynch)

M.a. Lymal

Cadet Patrol Officer.

Goroka Sub-Dietrict,

Eastern Highlands.

Introduction.

oul

M

3

The Lower Asaro Census Division of the Goroka Sub-District, Eastern Highlands, is that which contains within its boundaries the activities of the recently formed Lowa Native Local Government Council.

Formerly part of the earlier Asaro Census Division, which was subsequently split into the Upper and Lover Asaro Census Divisions, the Lower Asaro received an additional six census units from the Bana Bena Census Division in 1959, at the time of the inception of the Native Local Government Council.

The Lower Asaro is bounded by the Upper Asaro to the north, the Bena Bena in the east and the Unggai in the west. It is roughly shaped like a boomerang or which the northern end is broader than the southern. The Asaro River flows down the centre, fed by tributaries from both sides, until it joins the Bens River several miles east of the divisional boundary.

The country consists of compassively level ground in the valley floor on either side of the Asaro River, the vegetation consisting mostly of kunai grass and pit-pit with scattered groves of casuarines.

The remainder of the area features gradually steepening hills as one leaves the valley floor. These hills are initially covered with kunai grass which gives way to forest as the valley is left behind.

Patrol Diary.

oul

M

Monday, 29.2.60.

Departed Goroka 8.40 a.m., walked to Asarozuha Village (10 mins.). Revised census of ASAROZUHA I Census Unit.

Mr. F.G.Driver, Assistant District Officer, Goroka Sub-District, assisted during afternoon.

Heard several complaints and inspected Asarosuha and Kamogiyufa hawlets during afternoon with the five members of the Council Mygiene Committee.

Returned Goroke 6.15 a.m. Overnight Goroka.

Tuesday, 1.3.60.

Departed goroka 9.30 a.m. per 2-ton truck for Himitove Village.

Completed census of HIMITOVE Census Unit, heard native complaints and inspected village with Hygiene Committee.

Returned Goroka per 2-ton truck 2.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Wednesday, 2.3.60.

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m. per 2-ton truck for to Seigu Village.

Revision of Scigu and Fanaiyufa Census Units completed despite heavy afternoon rain. Heard complaints and inspected Seigu hamlets with Hygiene Committee but postponed inspection of Fanaiyufa until following day.

Returned Goroka on foot, arriving 5.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Thursday. 3.3.60.

Departed Goroka 8.70 a.m. for Kami I Village per Landrover to within 40 minutes walk of village.

Census of Kami I and II Census Units. Fygiene Committee inspected Fanaiyufa, Kami I and Kmai II, reporting conditions.

Returned to Goroka on foot, arriving 5.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Friday, 4-3-60.

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m. per Landrover for Nagamizuha II Village.

Carried out census of ZAGOMAZUHA: NAGAMIZUHA I and II Census Units. Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported.

Returned Goroka per Landrover, arriving 4.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Weekend at Goroka.

Monday. 7.3.60.

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m. per Lnadrover for Kama Village.

Revised census of GEPAHTMA, GOMEGUVE and GEHAMOZUHA Census Units.
Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported. Heard complaints.

Returned Goroka per Landrover, arriving 4.30 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Tuesday, 8.3.60.

oul

In

M

Departed Goroka 8.30a.m. on foot for Gensus of KOMU and KOMIYUFA Census Units (20 mins. walk). Despatched 1 Council Constable to apprehend an evades.

Heard native complaints; Hygiene (a) mittee inspected hamlets and reported.

Returned Goroka on foot, arriving 4. . p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Wednesday, 8.3.60.

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m. per Landrover for Aipos Village. Census of OKUZUHA and MUKIGUKAZUHA Units completed.

Heard several complaints. Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported. Council Constable returned with evadee who subsequently collapsed with fright but paid tax.

Returned Goroka per Landrover, arriving 3.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Thursday, 10-3-60.

Departed Goroka per 5-ton truck with patrol gear and personnel to top of town water-race. Patrol equipment despatched per carriers to Samogoni while patrol proceeded to Kavevi Village Councillor's house for census of KAVEVI. (One hr. walk on extremely slippery track.)

Departed Kavevi 1.30 p.m., arriving Nupaua Village 2.20 p.m. Census of NUPAHA. Heard complaints and Hygiene Committee inspected hamlets and reported at both places.

Departed Nupaha during heavy, continuous rain at 4.50 arriving Samagoni 6.30 p.m. Overnight at Councillos's house, Samagoni.

Priday, 11-3-60.

Census of SAMOGONI, GAMEYUFA and ARATUGUYUFA at Samogoni.

Heard complaints. Hygiene Committee inspected and reported.

Departed 3.0 p.m. with carriers, arriving Goroka 4.30 p.m. Paid carriers. Overnight Goroka.

Weekend at Goroka.

Monday, 14.3.60.

Departed Goroka per Landrover 8.30 a.m. and proceeded to census of

Heard com laints and inspected both villages with Hygiene Committee.

Returned Gorcka per Landrover, arriving 3.0 p.m. Overnight Gorcka.

Tuesday, 15-3-60.

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m., proceeding to census of HORIPOKAVE, GAHUKUZUHA and MEGUSAZUHA Census Units at Gelakusuha Village, per Landrover.

Heard several complaints and inspected village homes with Hygiene Committee.

Returned Goroka on foot, arriving 4.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Wednesday, 16-3-60.

oul

M OF

Departed Goroka 8.30 a.m. per Landrover for Manimave Village.

Completed census of WANIMAVE and SAMILIZUHA Units. Heard complaints and inspected with the Hygiene Committee.

Returned Goroka per Landrover 3.30 p.m. bringing one seriously ill woman in to the Goroka Native Hospital. Overnight Goroka.

Patrol interrupted for three days as writer required to attend Supreme Court sittings at Goroka and interrupted for a further two days while one of the council clerks sat for examinations.

Wednesday, 23.3.60.

Departed Goroka 9.0 a.m. per 2-ton truck and proceeded to Kortuni.

Completed census of LAHINAZUHA, SOGOMIZUHA, SEHAZUHA and LAGOMISI Census Units. Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected and reported.

Returned on foot to Hove Rest House (1 hr.). Overnight at Hove.

Thursday, 24.3.60.

Census of HOVF, GOLOHANOTA and NAGAMIZA Units at Move Rest House. Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected all hemlets and reported.

Overnight at Hove.

Friday, 25.3.60.

Diparted Hove per 2-ton truck 8.15 a.m. and proceeded to Gehamo Village where GEHAMO and OKESANA Units were censused.

Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected and reported. Work impeded by steady rain.

Returned Goroka per 2-ton truck, arriving 3.0 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Weeking at Goroka.

Monday. 23.2.50.

Departed Goroka 9.0 a.m. per 2-ton truck for Kabiyufa.

Completed census of GORAROVE and GOROVIYUFO. Heard complaints. Hygiene Committee inspected all abulets and reported.

turned on foot to Notohana Rest House, arriving 4.0 p.m.

Tuesday, 29.3.60.

The site of new council aid post at Notohana to organise clearing of ground etc. and then proceeded to Arikazuha Village for cenzus of ALE AZUHA and ASAROZUHA II.

Heard complaints and inspected with Hygiene Committees

Returned to Rest House, re-visited aid post site to check on progress and returned again to Rest House. Overnight at Notchara.

Wednesday, 30.3.60.

Visited aid post site and returned to Rest House for census of SAMOGOYUFA, GAHUKUZUHA II and GOTEGEMAZUHA. Hygiene Committee inspected allhamlets and reportsl. Heard complaints until 6.45 p.m.

Overnight at Notohana.

Thursday, 31.3.60.

oula

In

M

Departed Motohana 8.30 a.m. per 2-ton truck with C.P.O. R. Andrews to Anapayufa Village for census of Anapayufa, EZAGAYUFA, GOROHAYUFA and GAMAYUFA.

Heard complaints. Accompanied Hygiene Committee on inspection of Anapayufa but received reports on the others.

Departed 3.30 per 2-ton truck for Notohana. Mr. Andrews returned Seroka. Overnight Notohana.

Friday, 1.4.60.

Departed per 2-ton truck 3.45 a.m. with Mr. Andrews and proceeded to Uheto Village for census of MEGUSAYUFA and SOGAYUFA.

Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported.

Returned Notohana per 2-ton truck, collected gear, and departed for Goroka arriving 4.30 p.m. Overnight Goroka.

Weekend at Coroks.

Monday. 4-4-60.

Departed Goroka 8.45 a.m. per 2-ton truck, accompanied by C.P.O., K.Cleary, and proceeded to Yufiyufa Rest House which was in a poor condition.

Leaving ear and one policeman to organise improvements, patrol continued to Gohikave.

Completed census of Gohikave I and II Census Units; heard complaints and inspected with Hygiene Committee.

Returned per Landrover to Yufiyufa Rest House which had been well renovated. Mr. Cleary returned to Goroka. Overnight at Yufiyufa.

Tuesday. 5-4-60.

Departed Rest House on foot for Geremiyufa Village for census of RAKONIYUFA, GEREMIYUFA and GEREKUKOVE. Was accompanied by Mr. Cleary. Arranged for a badly burnt villager to be transported to Goroka for treatment.

Heard several complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected hamlets and reported.

Returned to Rest House on foot; Mr. Cleary returned by vehicle to deroke. Overnight Yufiyufa.

Tednastav. 6-4-60.

Departed Rest House 8.30 a.m. and walked to Metayufa Village for census of GOHOYUFO and METAYUFO. Inspected with Hygiene Committee and heard numerous complaints.

Returned on feet to Rest House, arriving 3.45 p.m. Overnight Yufiyufa.

Thursday, 7-4-60.

Census of GOTIYUFO I mad RASAKOVE Census Units at Rest House. Inspected with Hygiene Committee and heard complaints until 3.30 when patrol departed in light rain for Akumeku (90 min. walk). Paid carriers.

Wernight Akumeku.

Friday. 8.4.60.

Completed census of FOYUFO, MESIYUFO, MAMABILOBILO, NAMALUMOTENA, SAMOYUFO, WANDE, GCNOPIYUFO II, GURCHOIYUFO and ARIKIYUFO Census Units at Rest House.

Departed Akumeku 2.40 p.m. on foot, reaching main road 3.20. Arrived Goroka per 5-ton true: 4.10 p.m. to bank over \$900 tax collected during week.

Overnight Goroka.

Weekend at Goroka. Patrol interrupted until recuperation of writer from a les injury.

W-ineeday, 20.4.60.

oul

M

Departed Goroka 9.0 a.m. per 2-ton truck to Mr. Greatherd's property and proceeded from there on foot to Akumeku Rest House.

Completed census of this area with the revision of ARINIPAYUFO and FCOIMICVE. Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported. Heard complaints and disputes until 6.30 p.n. Overnight at Akumeku.

Thursday, 21.4.60.

Heard complaints in the morning until 10.0 and then proceeded on foot to the proposed site of a council school and aid post to purchase trees, bamboo and sweet potato which was in the way of the council road being built from the main road to the site. Heard several more disputes before departing for Goroka per 2-ton truck, arriving 2,30 p.m.

Friday, weekend and Angae Day at Goroka-

Presday, 26.4.60.

Departed Goroka 9.30 a.m. per 2-ton truck and proceeded to impassable Lapeigu Bridge from where the patrol continued with carriers to Heubve Rest House (2 hours walk). Paid carriers.

Completed census of ULEHEYUFO Census Unit during afternoon; heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected all abulets and reported. Overnight at Heubve.

Wednesday, 27.4.60.

Departed Rest House 7.30 a.m. on foot for Emagave Village where HEUBVE, ENAGAVE, GOTIYUFO II and GOSAYUFO were censused. Heard complaints and disputes. Hygiene Committee inspected all hamlets and reported.

Returned to Rest House(90 min. walk), arriving 4.30 p.m. Overnight at Heubve.

Thursday. 28.4.60.

Census of GON PIYUFO III and IV completed at Rest House. Heard complaints; Hygiene Committee inspected villages and reported.

Patrol departed 3.0 p.m. with carrier line for Lapeign Village - arrived 5.50 p.m. Paid carriers. Overnight at Councillos's house at Lapeign.

PRIday. 29.4.50.

Census of EZAGAVE and GITUNUHA at Lepeigu Village. Heard several disputes; Hygiene Committee inspected all villages and reported.

Departed 1.30 arriving Lapeigu Bridge 2.0 p.m. Experienced difficulty in transporting gear and personnel to Goroka, eventually walking in most of the way and sending a vehicle back that evening. Ordered into Goroka those involved in an indecent manner charge, the defendant receiving 2 months I.H.L. in the Goroka District Court.

ACOMPLETION OF PATROL.

Native Affaire.

oul

The main aspect of native affairs in this census division at the present time is that of the people's feelings, reactions and thoughts on the Lowa Native Local Government Council, especially now that they have had an opportunity to see how a council functions and exactly what benefits may be derived from it.

one aspect that has impressed these people considerably is the material progress achieved by their council since its inception a little over a year ago. There have been four brick aid posts completed with another under construction, while four schoolsstaffed by Government teachers have also been opened. In addition, the council has pure sed a tractor which is being used on road contracts, thereby increasing the council frames. This is appreciated all the more when they realise that this work has all been undertaken with their own tax that they have paid to the council. Quite often, village spokesmen stated that theywere no longer reductant to pay tax as they could see the direct benefit being derived from it.

writer was engaged for three weeks in giving election talks and accepting nominations for the second council elections. At this time it was almost entirely the material benefit that they people had received during the past year that had impressed than. So much so, that almost all the councillors were re-nominated unopposed despite the fact that a few were evidently not performing very well.

progress as something to be expected from their tax and are beginning to realise the results of other changes brought about by the introduction of the council. They are learning that it is useless to blame their councillorif things a not proceeding satisfactorily - they have elected their own member and promised him their support. If they have elected a poor councillor this time they will have to make sure that they do not make the same mistake again. Each village does not want another to

Native Affairs (cont.).

oul

forge ahead and all are striving to keep abreast of each other which, in my opinion, is a very healthy situation with the whole area advancing simultaneously.

expant of their councillors' powers and its ramifications. The councillors have power to pass laws concerning these within the council area; it has instituted a five-member Hygiene Committee with considerable powers to enforce some of these laws. In addition, on matters upon which laws are not passed, the councillors are often advised as to the best course to take on these problems and how to explain this to their own villagers. There is also an ever-increasing amount of responsibility being accepted by the councillors as far a trying to settle disputes among themselvesams are concerned. Many times during the patrol arbitary complaints were first referred to the councillors conserned and then, if they were unable to straightsn the matter, the case would then come to the writer for settlement.

of the patrol, approximately 80% were settled by the two or three councillors involved, to the mutual satisfaction of all parties. Towards the end of the patrol when there were a few surplus councillors accompanying the us, it was arranged that all courts should first go to them - minor ones to be settled if possible; very old or previously heard courts to be rejected; or all necessary witnesses to be assembled in half-attended cases and for all many serious cases to come to the writer. This system proved very satisfactory, many time-wasting factors being eliminated and, more important, the councillors had an excellent opportunity to practice these disputes and companints with ready advice and guidance at hand. It also proved to be a hell full training ground for a few of the less-experienced councillors interested enough to take part.

to be most pleasing in almost all areas. In the places where the reception was not quite so enthusiastic I felt it was a reflection when the attitude and enthusiasm of the councillor or perhaps the sommittee was if the village rather than on the people themselves. Areas which did not have a very good councillor tended to be less co-operative in some ways and

Native Affairs (cont.) .

oul

M

to bring up many trivial matters for settlement which other councillors had no difficulty in settling.

Once a patrol routine had been more or less established, a very good spirit or co-operation was established amongst the councillors and their police to have things run smoothly without constant supervision.

Each man had his allotted task and went about his work efficiently. This spirit was reflected in the attitudes of the villagers who also co-operated in like manner. Councillors would come over to watch the census, courts and tax collection in one village and go back to tell his own people what had to be done.

ont the whole, despite a few minor incidences, the patrol was very well received, being regarded by the people as being "their" retrol as much as the "Government's" - as in actual fact it was. In general the native situation is quite satisfactory and should further improve if and when the more useless councillors are replaced. Some villages have definitely made a mistake in re-electing their old councillor and it is to their own detriment as well as the Administration's. However, it is a mistake that is good to make early so that it may be learnt and benefited from.

thoughts and ideas can be brought up and discussed and evne used, if at all practicable, by their councillors, whereas they would have previously been somewhat amothered by an over- or under-enthusiastic buluai or Tul-tul. Many of these Lower Asaro natives really believe that this council will prove to be the open door that will lead them onto a better understanding, acceptance and adoption of our attitudes and way of life. I hope they are not disappointed.

Medical and Health.

oul

M

In comparison with the other areas I have seen in the Eastern Highlands, the standard of health in the Lower Asaro was very good - and so it should be with the generous number of excellent aid posts in the Parea and the close proximity of the large Goroka Native Hospital.

However, evident throughout the patrol was a most disconcerting attitude and reluctance among the people as regards taking children to aid posts when ill - at times when the aid post is within a few hundred yards. Although only save prosecution for neglect resulted from a the patrol, there were many borderline cases where the parties concerned were only saved by the fact that the patrol had arrived before the condition of the children was sufficiently bad to warrant prosecution.

was adopted of sending all parents with children who were sick or badly infected with scabies etc. and who had not been taken to aid posts for treatment - often in spite of repeated entreatics from the local N.M.O. To do so - to the Goroka Native Hospital, with a note, for treatment. The approximate total number of cases sent in was 70; almost all a involving babies and young children. For every one of these cases there were another eight or nine ordered to the nearest aid posts for treatment of their sores, burns and infected ears etc. Once word spread that this was the procedure, many children lining for the census had had their wounds etc. washed, cleaned and dressed that morning or the day before. While a good thing in I tself, I it was realized that this was merely to avoid the walk into the Goroke Hospital and tried to impress upon the people the importance of going more than once for treatment.

month bracket died during the year, only two of them at the Goroka Hospital.

Considering that there were 298 births in this period, putting the known

Angant martality rate at 1 in 30, the situation could be not worse. The

death of one young woman in child-birth was recorded.

000 4 27

Medical and Health (cont.).

oul

M

In a few of the more isolated villages, last year's influensa was somewhat axri late in arriving and taking effect. Consequently, in these instances there was a slightly higher than usual death rate of Selderly people.

people, their improved pigs and increasing number of poultry, greater variety of their diet with the communition of many locally grown European-type vegetables, and the increased and excellent medical facilities available - it is felt that the health standards cannot help but improve, particularly if the Council Ergians Committee continues its excellent work and if the people can be made to realise the importance of immediate and regular treatment of all ailments.

Native Asriculture.

of it being ideal for coffee. It is possible that it produces more native-grown coffee than any other census division in the territory but figures are not yet available from the survey at present being conducted.

At the time of the patrol, a trained native coffee specialist was carrying out a census of coffee in the area and instructing the people in the proper construction and care of coffee nurseries.

however, the normal pattern of subsistence agriculture is still present with a recent increase in the realization of the value of cash-cropping in the form of European-type vegetables which are sold at the Goroka market. These vegetables are grown in all parts of the census division. The most widely grown varieties are potatoes, corn, tomatoes, cabbage, peas, beans, pumpkin, a poor type of lettuce, spring chions and fruits such as pineapples, pawpaws, lemons and bananas.

entitlent throughout the patrol was the increasing financial confidence or the villagers, based almost entirely upon the prospects of good returns from their coffee. Provided this confidence is not shaken, this is a good sign, lending itself to an increased settling and stabilising

77 4000 0 7 7 0 6 8

Native Agriculture (cont.).
influence on the lives of these people.

Livestock.

oul

M

As in the past, pigs still occupy the most important position in the animal world of the area. The pedigree strains that have and are still being introduced are giving rise to a gradual and noticeable improvement in the quality of these animals. They are still very important as objects of exchange and are still killed, with few exceptions, only when some form of exchange, celebration or mourning is entailed.

that are now to be found in every village in ever-increasing numbers. The quality of the meat, from personal experience, ranges from a poor to quite od standard, although by no means better than European-raised poultry, they few ducks were seen. The main detterent to increasing numbers of poultry has been a small core of village dogs which found the meat tasty. However, the tendency has been for these culprits to be hitted by their owners once their guilt is proved. It is personally felt that if comething could be done to improve the quality and quantity of these birds in a similar way that the pigs are being improved, poultry could be invaluable as a form of regular, nourishing meat supply.

No anthrex was seen throughout the patrol. There were many disputes involving trespossing of pigs in gardens and the indiscriminate shooting of same but all were settled satisfactorily.

Education.

As can be seen in the census figures, 228 males and 86 females are attending Administration schools. There are also 253 males and 104 males attending mission schools in the area whose standard vary from some who are on a par with the government schools to a rather low class standard of village school. This means that 671 of the approximately 2,100 children of school age - a little less than a third - are being educated.

Education (cont.)

oul

M

and bigger schools. Some councillors spoke to the villagers of every hamle of the importance of encouraging those children attending school, not hinder those that wanted to go, and to send as many as possible to the schools to be enrolled. These talks were purely upon the councillors' own initiative, and was evidently the result of discussions among themselves. Another factor that is tending to increase the desire for more education is that some of the earlier students are beginning to take jobs as minor clerks etc. and parents are able to see the direct benefit to be derived from the education of their children - benefit to both parents and children.

Roads and Bridges.

The whole area patrolled is well serviced with roads and bridges although many of these were in need of repair as the wear and tear of the "vet" season was drawing to a close.

As road runs and payments were carried out by other D.N.A.

personnel from Goroka during the patrol, the writer did not have much
direct contact with complaints, problems and possible improvements in this
field. The roads were used as much as possible during the patrol for the
transport of equipment and present personnel. This also obviated the
necessity of staying overnight in many areas which could be censused and
taxed quite satisfactorily in day trips by vehicle with a minimum of
equipment.

Council Officials.

As stated previously, most officials were very co-operative and nlessing to work with, while a few were not so co-operative and lacked the bare initiative, this generally being reflected in the attitudes of the 7illagers in that area.

The same councillors did not accompany the patrol throughout - some being changed at the council meeting held towards the end of Murch.

Council Officials. (cont.)

oula

However, there were a few constant workers who did not change; a couple of the money-counters and money-wrappers stayed on, as in did three members of the Hygiene Committee - Chonite, Javilo and Akiho. Chonite did a particularly good job and although he has had no formal education etc., he is one of the most impressive of councillors - a respected warrior in his time, not too old, an extremely energetic and tireless worker and an apparently clear thinker.

In contrast to the President of the council, who showed very little interest in the patrol and tax-collection, the new Vice-president, Mogoniha, (Bigmaus), accompanied the patrol throughout although not required to do so. He often filled-in for an absent or sick councillor and performed much minor and preliminary court work. He normally made his own speech to each village, either praising them for their co-operation or depreceting them for their lack of it or the poor condition of their villages. Despite the fact that this gentleman was attempting to build up personal prestige, he helped a great deal to keep things running on a smooth basis. He liked to think that he was always personally backed by the writer in all he said, but when disagreements were explained he appeared to accept this and to see the point. Although at times a little over-dramatic, his enthusiasm seemed to appear to some of the more contented members of the council.

One pleasing outcome of the patrol and the necessity of councillors from various areas having to work together is that there seems to be a greater feeling of unity engendered emongst them which I hope a will not dissipate during the coming year.

Consus

The census of most villages ran smoothly and to schedule with an effect on behalf of the patrol to come as near as possible and practicable to the homes of the people. One case in which a man attempted to hide his wife and shild war was discovered; several new names were recorded - mostly of children who were claimed to have been at school for the last few years -; two evasions occurred - both of young men who had had difficulty in "obtaining tax money.

N= 5 5 0 - - 0 0 0 4 2 7 1

Census (cont.).

There were dozens of instances in which parents were claiming children belonging to other couples. From the outset of the patrol, an effort was made to record the nemes of the true parents of all children and this necessitated many changes in the census books. There were also several attempts by young couples to have their babies as being recorded as belonging to someone else. In all cases where it was at all practicable or desirable, it was advised that the real parents look after their own children and, if not, that at least the children ahould come as theirs to the census.

The following figures have been derived from the seems census seeming

results :-	Deaths	Births	Increase
Males	58	155	97
Pemales	55	143	88
TOTAL	113	298	185

This natural increase was somewhat depleted by the excess of migrations out over migrations in (257 as against 244).

Anthropology.

The natives of the Lower Asaro with their constant contact with Europeans and European influence have tended to discard most of the more neurotic customs of the past - the influences of missionaries in the area has also furthered this tendency.

one case of abortion was discovered but this proved to have been perpetrated by a woman who had married in from the Unggai and had taken place when she returned for a while to her home. There was nothing unusual in her method which consisted of pummelling herself with a stone until the foctus was expelled, assisted by her trents and brother. One instance of spicide was uncovered in which a woman in herself after the death of both her husband and child of different it lesses within a menth of each other.

Councal Hygiene Committee.

At the commercement of the patrol and as often as possible thereafter, the writer accompanied the committee on its inspections of the villages to set and maintain a high standard throughout the area.

Council Hygiene Committee (cont.).

Upon completion of each day's inspections, the committee reported conditions to me and then each member would give a talk to the villagers, giving praise where due and admoniohments where it was not. All sub-standard homes were condemned. Villages without an adequate and hygienic sanitary system or that still allowed pigs into the villages were given a limited time to he have these requirements met. Normally, the writer gave a short talk emphasising the importance of the committee's work. Some committee members chose at the same time to talk on other subjects ranging from children at school ar to undesirable liasons between unmarried couples. As these talks proved to be quite sound, no interference was effered.

In fact, the work of this committee was the most gratifying aspect of the whole patrol. The councillors chosen for the task were very able. It is proposed that the committee alone shall revisit all villages again in three months to check that all improvements have been completed and it is hoped that the precedent established on this occasion will be continued.

Conclusion.

oul

In conclusion, I feel it truthful to say that this patrol, my
first, was very well received throughout the area. Perhaps this was somewhat
due to the fact that these accompanying all played their part in establishing
good relations and close hisson with the people being visited.

(M. A. Lynch)

Cadet Patrol Officer,

Goroka Sub-District.

Eastern Highlands.

SECZOP O NIN 27 7

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year..... 1960. Govt. Print.-443/9.58.-10,000 ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR TOTALS DEATHS MIGRATIONS FEMALES AT WORK POTENTIAL STUDENTS 5 ≥ (excluding absentee) BIRTHS VILLAGE Outside 0-1 Mth. 0-1 Year 9-13 Over 13 Females OUT MALES FEMALES Mission Adults District District M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F 0-16 16-45 10-16 16-45 ASAROZUHA 29.2 10 6 1 3 9 2 10 3 27 67 21 674 6637 111117 337 1.3. 1 2 18 38 6 42 4 25 13 24 80 73 203 HIMOTAVE 8 5417 62 4 47 11 26 62 72 192 SEI GU 2.3. 3 2 1 2 FANAIYUFA 2.3. 2 1 1 26 1 33 1 5 5 32 43 102 20 6 11 54 9 69 2 45 20 27 72 87 236 4 2 8 KAMI I 3.3. 3 KAMI II 3.3. 5 2 20 17 33 34 110 26 6 27 1 19 NAGAMIZUHAI 4.3. 5 3 16 33 25 19 50 44 147 186AMIZUMA 11 4.3. 613 2 19 15 NAGOMAZUNE 4.3. 2 2 13 41 7 46 2 26 25 66 78 32 GEH AMOZUHA 7.3. 2 3 10 32 7 42 3 30 22 45 58 GE PAHINA 7.3. 2 3 2 2 8 31 11 35 1 16 21 28 41 GOMEGUVE 7.3. 4 2 8 19 3 20 18 15 24 28 KOMIYUFA 8.3. 3 8 1 1 1 24 72 20 72 3 57 47 45 82 85 278 KOMU 8.3. 1 3 10 29 6 29 5 29 17 28 4138 135 OKUZUHA 9.3. 6 1061 10 65 7 47 22 44 6295 265 12 1 14 9.3. MUKIGUKAZ 2 1 2 9 3 11 7 7 14 18 55 NUPAHA 10.3 18 4760 76 10 7 11 23 58 17 66 3 60 KAVEVI 10.3 3 5 2 1 3 18 3 28 5925 52 1 45 37 5559 69 255 SAMOGENI 11.31 2 2 2 4 26 9 17 15 17 3127 97

Birth Ou

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

	OF JS	BIRT	He	1	DEATHS MIGRATIONS ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK STUDENTS											_	LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMAL	ES 3	(exc	TOT		tee)	ON I									
VILLAGE	CENSUS	DIKTTIO		0-1 Mth.	0-1	1 Year	1—	4	58	1	9—13	0	ver 13	Females in Child	IN		Ot	UT	Inside Distric		Outside District	Gove	.	Missio	n	MALE	s	FEMAI	ES		ing	1-	hild	Adu	ilts	GRAJ
		M	F	MF	M	F	M	F	M 1	F	M F	M	F	Birth	M	F	M	F	MI	3 M	F	M	F	M	F	0-16 16	-45 10	0-16 1	6-45	Pre Num	Dear Av	M	F	M	F	M+
AMEYU FA	11.3.60	2	1								1				6	3	1	3	3			8	1	4	4	142	29 1	3	24		16	22	19	39	37	137
RATUGUYUFA	153"	3				1			1			1	1		2	3		3	1	1	1	6	4		2	12	29	8	52	4 2	23	22	14	45	46	141
EUZUHA	143."		3											1		3	1	3	6	1	2	8	1	1	2	10	39	4	58	3 2	23	17	19	38	41	135
ELEHA	14.3."		1												1	3		2	3	1	1	4				4	20	1	7		8	8	9	23	26	74
DRIPCKAVE	15.3.	2										1	1			1		1						2		5	15	6 1	6	1	17	13	16	23	26	80
ARTXUZUHA	15.3		2		1									17		2	3	7				1				3	19	5	21	1	16	14	24	27	30	86
MOJS AZUHA	15.3														1							3				9 .	17	5	7	1	13	20	10	23	24	80
ANIMAVE	15.3					1										5	4	11	4	1		1		7	3	9	42	7	35	2	26	16	18	57	94	161
AMILIZUHA	15.3		1			1						1	1			2	•	4	1	•			2				17		18		15		10		-	77
													0			-		,																		70
ANIHAZUHA	26.3											1			2	1.		3	2			2		1		5	15	12	10		23		17		19	^
ARUZIKOĐO	23.3										1	1			-			4																		01
EHAMIHA	23.3		1		1		1						1			3	5	7				5		1							11		20			
AGOMISI	23.3		1										1			1		1						6				11			12		26			
OLOHANCTA	25.3	2	2										1		5	8	1	3	1			3	3	5			50	10	40	3	28					180
IONE	24.3	3	2										1			1					1	1	1	1		5	30	11	25		18	10	26	37	34	110
IAGAMIZA	24.3	2	2					1				2	2		2	3	1	2	1			1	1		1	3	21	6	22	1	13	11	1	531	30	91
KESANA	25.3	3	1												1	3	1	4	6		1	3	5			3	14	8	15	1	8	14	23	31	41	129
CEHAMO	25.3	Li	1										1		1	3	1	6	6	1	1	9	12	4	5	11	53	19	61	3	42	31	30	68	71	238
CORAROVE	28.3	5	1				-										1	3				1		9		9	27	5	21	3	15	21	16	34	37	111

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

1960 Year....

ABSENT FROM VILLAGE LABOUR DEATHS TOTALS MIGRATIONS. CENSUS FEMALES AT WORK STUDENTS POTENTIAL (excluding absentee) BIRTHS VILLAGE 0-1 Mrh. | 0-1 Year Outside Over 13 Females Out MALES FEMALES Adults District M F M F M F M F M F M F MFMFMFMFMF GORD VIIYUFA 28.3 4 166 24 /53 53 58 ARIK AZUBA 29.3 23 17 6- 19 175 ASAR OZUBA 29.3 8 11 20 26 75 54 NATUZURA 39.3 7 6 17 15 52 SAMO AUBURA 30.3 2 17 13 2757 105 GOTEGEMAZUHA30.3 4 3 1 11 15 34 46 31.3 3 EZAG YUZA 19 2653 54 1 81 6 AMAITA 31.3 2 1 10 10 1751 51 10 147 GOROHA OFA 31.3 6 23 28 69 科.3 1 2 7 10 35 29 3 ANDIGYUFA 3 3 22 24 63 MEHUSAYUFA SOGAY UFA 2 10 9 14 17 1.40 55 GOHICAVE I 4.4 2942 67 62 244 GOHIK AVE TI 404 16 2139 38 121 GEHER TROVE 7 1214 14 50 GEREM TYUPA 5.4 13 15 28 31 GONOP IYUFA 5.4. 9 18 49 35 123 MAKOMIYUPA 5.4 6 15 26 17 14 METHYUNA 6.4. 2 196 28 52 63

Bith Du

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

	SIS	DIDT	110						I	DEATI	HS						MIC	RATI	ONS			ABSE T W	NT FR	OM V	ILLA Studi			PC	LABOUR POTENTIAL			EMAL	Size Sar	A (ex	TO	TALS ig abse		NP AL
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		0-1 M	th.	0-1 Y	ear	1-	4	5{	3	9—13	10	ver 13	Fe	males Child	In		Ou	п	Insid		Outside		vt.	Mis	sion	Маг	.ES	FEMAL	ES	grant ber of	niid- ingage	C	bild	Ac	dults	GRAND
	0	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	FIM	F	В	lirth	M	F	M	F	M	F	M F	M	F	M	F	0-16	16-45	10-16 16	-45	Num	A	M	F	M	F	M+F
GOHOYUPA	6.4	1	24														4	2	1	5	5			8	2	1			44	#4 3	6 4		24	1	337	54	53	180
GOTTYUFA	7.4	3	3	1	1	1											1	5	1	5	2	2		9		4	3	10		5 :			22				i lule	
RASAKOVE	7.4	1	4			1											1	3	8	5	2		1	3		5	1			9 1			16		524			100
Foruro	8.4	1	2										1	1				1	1	1						5			18			1	7				1 48	
MESTUPA	8.4		2																6	5						1			12		8 1		3				21	97)4
NAMABIEGBILA	Bols (1											1					2		3	2		1			3	2		23									
NAMALUMOTEN	8.4	2	1					4									1		2	2			1			,	•	9	8		9		17		19			
SAMOYUFO	8.4	4	1		4												•	2	1	4						4		9	16								16	
WANDE	8.4	3	3		1		1	4					1	2										,		*	1						13		17			98
HOROPIYUFO	8.4	1	2														5	2		1 3	1		'	7				54		9 1			13				33	
GUROSOTYUPO	8.4	4	1		4														2											111			13				31	113
ARIXIYUFO	8.1.	4	1			1				0			,		1				4	2								5	5		5		4				11	45
FOOTETOVE	20.4	2							•				4				1	1	4	2			2			1 4	4			7 1			17	1	1	1	23	148
ARINIPAYUMO	20.4	1	1														1	4			h									9 1		1						
VLEREYLED	26.4	5	1											4			3	6		2	6									16				0			25	
EMAGAVE	27.4	1																2						1		1	1					2					77	
N SUBVE	27.4	5	3															5		3			1			4	1	1		3 1		4 4	7		7 4		40	129
60 TYUFO	27.4	3	1															2	2	7	6		1			3		24	23		2		12					
GOSAYUFO	27.4	2	6		2	2						1	12	2			5	4	1	6	3	1	11			5			53		6 6		25				26	
	186	-	1	1	-	1			1							-	1										-											

Mag

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

Year..... 1960 LABOUR POTENTIAL ABSENT FROM VILLAGE TOTALS ? MIGRATIONS DATE OF CENSUS AT WORK STUDENTS BIRTHS VILLAGE 5-8 9-13 Over 13 Females in Child Birth M F M F M F M F M F M F M F M F O-16 16-45 10-16 16-45 0.1 Mth. 0-1 Year Adults GONOPIYUFA 28-4 26 20 29 35 115 GONOPIYUFA 28.4. 2637 53 55 179 EZAGAVE 10 20 33 40 119 GITUNUHA 29.4 4 1812 46 58 150 TOTAL 7 1 8 11 15 3 13 7 45 17 39 99 10 73 80 89 161 188 571 GRAND 64 806 174 25.3 309 10.5 TOTAL

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Ref: 67-13-14

Department of Native Affairs, Headquarters, MONEDOBU.

21st July,

1960 .

The District Officer, Eastern Highlands District,

PATROL NO .8-59/60 - GOROKA

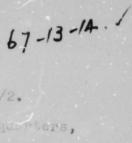
I acknowledge with thanks receipt of :-

Patrol Report No. 8-59/60 Goroka

covering patrol by. Ar. R.J. Andrews

(J.K. Nocarthy) Director.

* Delete as necessary.



PECEIVED

11 JUL 1960

No. 67/2/2.

Sub-District Headquarters, O R C R A. Castern Highlands District.

27th June, 1960.

District Officer, Eastern Highlands District, G O R C K A.

> PATROL REPORT NO. 8-59/60. Mr. ROY J. ANDREWS - CADET PATROL OFFICER.

Arwarded in triplicate is the above report.

The basic aim of this brief patrol was to purchase and stockpile logs for bridging needs during the coming year. I now propose to have all logs so assembled, categorized as to size and length and treated with crossote so that they can be used to best advantage.

There is little other comment on this - Mr. ANDREWS' first patrol. His submission is quite fair.

Claim for camping allowance is attached for favour of your approval.

(Sgd.) F.G. Driver.

ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

MINUTE:

Assistant District Officer,

Receipt is acknowledged.

Mr. An rews did what was expected of him.

(E. FLOWER)
District Officer.

The Director, D.N.A., Konedobn. For your information, please.

(E. FLOWER)

Pile No. 30-2-1. District Office, GOROKA.

6th July, 1960.

Territory Of Papua and New Guinea.

EMPORT ON PATROL HOLD BETWEEN THE DATES OF 6th 347th JUNE . 1960.

Purpose:- To purchase timber for bringing and stockpiling in the KWONGI-MIRIMA and the ASARO BRIDGE -DAULO areas.

Patrol Diery:-

Jame 5th. Monday, Departed Goroka by truck for Mirima. Walked into Awongi arriving about 5 p.m.. Sent word out to all Lulusis to assemble lines at the rest house first thing in the morning.

" 7th. Tuesday, Only about a dozen people responded to request. Upon no response to further requests Police were sent to ask the people to assemble. All assembled.

Explained proposition to all asembled but due to the inaccessibility of the timber and due to the fact that a man was killed fatching timber about 2 years ago resulting in a prhibition for these people to visit the area in which the deceased was killed, they said they would be unable to supply the timber. I talked the matter over with them for some hours but to no avail. Heared several disputes which were settled amicably. Stayed night at Kwongi.

** 8th. Wednesday, reparted for Mirima to try and obtain the required logs there. Mirimas had all gone to Kwengi for a Singsing and could be returning the following Sunday. Two Luluais remaining stated that that the Mirimas would be willing to apply the timber.

**Welked to the Asaro Bridge and had courier sent up Dan D Road for all Luluais to be waiting on the road mount day. Reared disputes. Slept might at Mirima.

9th. Thursday, Spent day on Daulo Road informing all lines of timber required. All lines willing to provide timber. Slepk night of Mirima.

" 10th. Friday, Spont day hearing disputes. Slept night at Mirima.

" 11th. Saturday, Ret rned to Goroka.

" 12th. Spnday, Observed day.

" 13th. Monday, Observed day.

Patrol Diary cont .:-

June 14th. Tuesday. Returned to Mirima with District Officer. Mr. Flower, D.O. spoke to Luluais and all lines are to commence cutting timber in the morning. Slept night at Mirima.

- 15th.Wednesday, Constable Poli went with Mirimasto mark timber sizes required and to which safety factors in the cutting and pulling of timber. Spent and day at Lunipe supervising repairs to the road. Slept night at Mirima.
- 16th. Thursday, as to spend day purchaseing timber on the Daulo Road but no vehicle was available. Spent day at Lunipe on road and repairs to a broken bridge. Constable Mangan and Constable Pol! supervising at Mirima. Stayed night at Mirima.
- 17th. Friday, Returned to Goroka. Constables Mangan and Poli
 remained at Mirima and on Sunday they are to go to Kwongi
 and summons all Kwongis to Mirima by Tuesday morning as with
 the D.O., Mr. Flower wishes address them and arrange supply of
 the necessary timbers for the Upper Asaro Bridge.

 Payments for timbers is to be made to the Mirimas on the
 21st of June and to the Daulos on the 23rd of June.

END OF DIARY.

(R.J.Andress.)

Af. Indiens

Cadet Patrol Orricer. 23rd June, 1960.

prohibitive, I consider, from what I observed, that this as only part of the and dangerous and since a man was killed fotching timber the area was reason they would not fetch timber was that the terraine was Although the Kwongis stated quite emphatically that the

discounts their arguments that the ultimately got them all together, they said they would like the money n prubibited area since the fatality. either refused to report or went bush. When, with police assistance, I ut for the above reasons they could not fetch the ote that when the Pandanus mute are in seas when I entered the area, the teople, guessing work was affor did not appear the mountains to chilect the nut. This area too rugged and that it is on there is no heattation

and to put sception Iroccived when I first arrive of hour timber down to

Cadet Patrol Offloer

25rd June , 1960.

1. I certify that I am single.
2. I certify that no Administration messing facilities were available and that no cook was provided by the Administration.

Rhordieus .J.Andrews.)

C.P.O.

I certify that the officer camped out for the period stated and that no messing facilities were available.

(F.G.Driver.)

Assistant District Sirings.